

Volksverraad
BETRAYAL



and other stories from
HOSKINS REPORT
1996

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by
Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-22-6
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

\$5 copy plus \$3 p&h (\$5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

\$25/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

\$15/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

\$5/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics, and religion. 249 p.
sb.

\$15/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1996 - Table Of Contents

256 - THEOCRACY: All states are ruled by a God of the people or the state God.....	1
257 - FALSE IDENTITY: The Biblical anti-christ confesses that the Saxon is ancient Israel.....	25
258 - MODUS OPERANDI: The White S. Africans' refusal to admit Black labor led to the Boer War.....	47
259 - TIMOTHY MCVEIGH: David Lane of The Order warns against kangaroo trial.....	69
260 - FINAL SOLUTION: To destroy the Saxon by intermarriage with strangers	87
261 - THE ELECTRONIC IRON CURTAIN: Coming internet censorship	105
262 - STATE OF THE SAXON UNION: Includes political, media, economic and rituals.	125
263 - EMPIRE CYCLE: From self-sufficient farm to kingdom, to Empire and back again	149
264 - MISSIONARY: Agents sent to wage religious and psychological warfare.	171
265 - "VOLKSVERRAAD": South Africa betrayed by her own church and politicians.....	193

266 - SAXON IDENTITY: Tracing ancestors back to the patriarchs.....	215
267 - SLAVE REVOLT: The world is learning about Hindu "Dharma" conquest.....	239
INDEX	263

Chapter 256

THEOCRACY

Definition Of Theocracy

THEOCRACY - a state ruled by God.

Noah Webster's 1st Edition, 1828 defines theocracy in the following manner:

"THEOCRACY: Government of a state by the immediate direction of God; or state thus governed. Of this species the Israelites furnish an illustrious example. The theocracy lasted until the time of Saul."

The *Oxford American Dictionary*, 1980 defines theocracy:

THEOCRACY: 1. A form of government by God or a god directly, or through a priestly order. 2. a state having this form of government."

All States Are Theocracies

All rulers claim that they follow the dictates of a power or an intelligence greater than their own, and, that they and the state are merely agents of this greater power. If this defines a god - even communist states bow to the all powerful intellectual god of Marxism/Leninism.

Three Western Theocracies

Traditionally, Western governments have claimed that their power to rule is granted by the Christian God. This power - this will of God - is transmitted to those being ruled in three distinctly different manners by three distinctly different groups - each claiming this right from God. These are:

- 1: theocracy by priests**
- 2: theocracy by the individual**
- 3: theocracy by the state**

1. Theocracy By Priests

The little known independent episcopal¹ Hindu priesthood of India is the *most powerful* example of a self-perpetuating priestly theocracy.

The Roman Catholic Church in the West is the *best known* example of a self-perpetuating priestly theocracy.

The next best-known example of a self-perpetuating priestly theocracy is the Anglican Church of England, an offshoot of the Catholic Church.

Priest and state combine in an episcopacy that rules from the top down, selecting its own relatively ideologically sound

1 "Episcopal" - rule from the top down vs. "presbytery" - rule from the bottom up.

replacements. Like the others, Anglican priests may be individually poor, but the wealth of the Anglican Church makes it a major factor in international trade and finance.

There is a tacit understanding between the three major groups.²

(The best-known example of American Christianity is the Judeo- Christianity of the televangelists. It is a missionary outreach of another and as such has no real power except from its propaganda.)

2. Theocracy By The Individual

The Roman Catholic Church ruled Europe for a millennium and a half. It was corrupt and tyrannical. Certain Roman Catholic priests started a reform movement called the "Reformation." The leaders of the Reformation placed their new movement under the protection of local rulers who were looking for an excuse not to forward their tax and tithe collections to Rome.

Unlike the Roman Catholic Church where only priests were allowed to read Holy Scripture, the Reformation encouraged all to study God's WORD, claiming the priesthood of the individual: *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests."* Rev 1:5-6. These new priests read secrets long concealed and one of the first things they learned was the following:

"And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Son of man, say ... There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, ... they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; ... Her priests have violated my law, ... they have put no

2 Omitted are the Methodists, Mormons, Moonies and other Buddhist groups, etc.

difference between the holy and the profane, neither have they showed difference between the unclean and the clean ... and I am profaned among them. Her princes ... are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain."
Ezek 22:23-27

This scripture was first used against the priests of the Catholic Church, and next against the kings employed by them. But, as knowledge of the Scriptures spread it was taken to mean a close watch should be kept on ANY professional priesthood and ANY state that attempted to subvert God's WORD - Protestant or Catholic.

The former Catholic Priests who were the leaders of the Reformation merely attempted to reform the Catholic Church - to reform the existing organized religion. Growing knowledge of the Scriptures drastically expanded this vision as the people learned the requirements of the WORD and cast about for a way to put God's Commands into action. Banding together, they went far beyond what the reformers intended.

The Revolution

The Reformation turned into a revolution as the realization dawned that each Christian had been appointed king and priest and was responsible individually to God. These new-found priests determined to do all that Scripture required. They took and divided the land that had been taken from the people by both the Church and the kings.³ They banned taxes

3 "Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53- 55

since taxes were forbidden⁴ and they quickly disobeyed kings who disobeyed God's Commands,⁵ and when kings failed to punish transgressors of the Law - the people did it⁶ themselves in order to avoid God's punishment for disobedience to the WORD that falls on all who fail to obey the Law.⁷

Reaction Of Establishment Kings & Priests

The Kings of northern Europe, wishing to keep for themselves the lands and taxing powers they held from the Catholic Church, had an economic incentive to support the original Reformation. When the people went beyond and began seizing the lands claimed by them and dividing them and refusing to pay taxes - the kings became the enemies of the people.⁸ To regain these lands and rents these Protestant kings turned on

4 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Matt 17:25- 26*

5 *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

6 *"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:7.*

7 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make thy plagues ... great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses ... all the diseases of Egypt ... they shall cleave unto thee. Also every sickness, and every plague ... until thou be destroyed. And ye will be left few in number ... because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the lord thy God ... ye shall be plucked from off the land ... and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life." Deut 58:66*

8 Kings are always the enemy of God's people; *"Then all the elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... make us a king to judge us like all the nations. ... And the Lord said ... the people ... they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... And Samuel told all the words of the Lord ... 'This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen ... he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them ... And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day.'" I Sam 8:11- 18*

their former Protestant subjects and slaughtered them by the tens of thousands to prevent their setting up a theocracy of the people. The revolution died in a river of blood. Except for a flicker that has continued to this day - the flame of the Reformation died.⁹

The Catholic Church looked on. As soon as it had beaten back the Turk invasion of Austria, it called for a fresh crusade to reclaim its lost lands and revenues now in the hands of Protestant kings. Its Catholic kings obediently marched against the northern Protestant Kings launching the Thirty Years War that left parts of Germany with only 10% of its former population. Millions had died.

3. Theocracy By The State¹⁰

Both Protestant and Catholic kings learned a great lesson from the Reformation.

The first lesson was; "keep religion on a tight leash." This means both the presbytery Protestant revolutionaries trying to create God's theocracy here on earth, and the Catholic Church trying to regain its lands and taxes. Both were a danger. The Protestant revolutionaries had taken the kings' land and taxes - and the Catholic Church had caused a war between the Catholic and Protestant kings that almost killed every second person in Europe, making it almost worthless for business.

9 The first Reformation is discussed in "*In The Beginning ... Hoskins*,"

10 Readers must always remember that "states" are creations of the International Trade Cartel (ITC). States are created to protect and expedite trade - not to represent the interests of the people. The people are property that go with the state. They are there to produce the goods and services needed. They are "wage-slaves." The same applies to organized religion. The ITC must control both the priest and the king or it cannot exist.

With this threat hanging over the heads of both Protestant and Catholic kings, the kings developed a simple method to control religion and use it to bless their own operation. They turned organized religion into a state religion - a state theocracy. The Lutheran religion became a state religion in north Europe, and the Catholic religion and its off-shoots became a state religion in south Europe and elsewhere.

The local king simply appointed the head of the local religion. Those appointed were politically reliable. The result was that the state supported the church and the church supported the state. In this manner this state theocracy blessed everything the state did and the state gave religion economic advantages such as tax exemption. The state theocracy was set up to bless that which God cursed - and it did. State theocracies quickly multiplied.

The King of England, holding his realm en fief from the Pope, announced that from now on he, not the Pope, was God's chosen representative on earth and from then on he was going to appoint the leaders of his own personal Anglican Church - and he did. His appointees were very loyal.

The kings and governments of the German and Scandinavian states appointed leaders of their own Lutheran Churches. They, too, were very loyal to the one who appointed them.

In spite of vehement denials from the Vatican, the kings of Catholic nations, with few exceptions, managed to have veto privilege in the selection of Catholic bishops appointed to head their own national Catholic Churches. These bishops were expected to side with the king against the Vatican itself, and they usually did.

As a consequence of this loss of political power to its hired kings, the Vatican's main effort has been "mission work" with its Jesuit schools manufacturing "fanatics" who quickly become the usual nominal Catholics upon graduation. The

visible effort has been "show-business" and the promotion of "Dharma" necessary for the furtherance of its vast business operations.

Judeo-Christian Religion

The Jews have occupied a special protected place in the West. In addition to being the international trader transporting goods from East to West, they were also required to do those things that Western Christians could not do - such as lending money at usury and collecting taxes.

As strangers, they were friendless in Christian lands and became servants of the Catholic Church which numbered them and farmed them out to its hired kings. Constantly abused and railed at, the Jews were always carefully protected from real harm - they were too valuable.

The Crusades and the Reformation, times of death and destruction arising from religious differences, caused a reaction against the Jews that nearly caused them to be expelled from the West.

In the years following, they were largely left out of governing and religious councils of the West. This was serious, because international traders must have agreements with both kings and priests for their personal safety and the safety of their goods. This was especially true in America, since the people were religious and the WORD that they followed caused Christian America to continuously verge on the outright rejection of both the international trader and his trade. The Jew could never be sure if or when he and his goods

would be banned entirely.¹¹

A New Religion

The solution decided upon was simple. It was to insert "Dharma" into existing evangelical Christianity without changing anything else.¹² Dharma neutralizes all religions - including Christianity. Almost overnight Christianity was made harmless to the alien and his trade. TV's Dharmatized Christianity appeared in the households of almost every American family. Overnight it became America's religion. Billy Graham was chosen "pope" of evangelical Protestant Christianity and he made regular visits to the White House to bless all that was going on.

Today's State

The government of every modern-day Saxon state is hand picked by the ITC media. The media managers select candidates and publicize them, and ignore all others. People vote for candidates they know. The only ones they know are the ones the media tells them about. These ITC selected political agents then take office to protect the cartel and its agents from irate citizens.

All people follow their gods. The Saxons' God is the

11 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. 1 Ki 4:21*

12 "DHARMA:" Buddhist teaching to pacify divergent populations; to facilitate rule and expedite trade. Dharma - acceptance, non-violence, and tolerance of different peoples and their gods and obedience to one's rulers.

WORD. The WORD excludes strangers and their goods. The ITC media owners replaced watchmen of the WORD with their own hand selected televangelists. To keep their jobs, the televangelists act as a state religion and bless that which God curses. The loyalty of the rest of organized religion is assured by 501(c)3 tax exemptions granted by ITC office holders (kings) put in office by the media owners.

The Logical Sequence

Once one has accepted the fact that the media owners are the ones who actually hand pick both government and god for the Christian West, the next question arises - WHO owns the media that has done these things?

We were told that Robert Maxwell was the most powerful man in Europe, the owner of newspaper, radio and TV chains. What was not told us was the fact that he did not own these companies, he was only managing them. The media also reported the allegations that he was also skimming from the companies he managed and as a result was found floating in the Atlantic. When this happened, the banks descended on his estate to claim what was theirs. Thus, Robert Maxwell's untimely death revealed that the banks were the real owners of his media empire.

Next question - who owns the banks? The media tells us that "it is the people who are the bank stockholders." However, we remember that in 1973 when a number of Swiss banks went into default it was revealed that they were owned by the Vatican. That could not be, because usury is forbidden to Christians! The Catholic Church has written volumes

against usury.¹³ Yet, there it was.

Since then there have been other Catholic Church bank defaults - big, expensive ones - banks that no one knew were owned by the Catholic Church. How many other other banks owned by the Catholic Church have NOT defaulted? Perhaps ninety-nine percent haven't.

The newspapers reported that the Queen of Britain was caught in the closings of a major US midwest bank and more recently in the recent default of Baring Bank. This is more than "a human interest story." The Queen of Britain is not only a Queen, she is head of the Anglican Church and God's representative on earth. Thus, the Anglican Church is also up to its ears in usury.¹⁴

How many other major factors are in the usury business? We know that usury banking originated in India. We know that many offshore banks in the Caribbean are staffed by Indians and that they are now showing up in force in financial institutions all over Wall Street. Why are they there? To keep tab on their banking interests? It might be safe to surmise that in addition to the Catholic Church and Anglican Church, the Brahman priesthood of India continues to occupy a substantial place in usury banking.

We are told that the Jews are the usurers - the Rothschilds and all the rest. I'm not convinced that the Jews are any more than "the ones who manage for others." We are regaled with stories of multi-billionaire Jews who made their start a few

13 "Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13

14 "For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26

decades ago, penniless, and by the dint of hard work, saving their pennies, etc. have become billionaires. This is supposed to explain how they accumulated their great wealth. This is the story handed out about Rupert Murdoch, the current media mogul of Australia and the United States. Why is he different from Robert Maxwell? Which is easier - to save your pennies and become a billionaire - or to be given a few billion to manage?

Let's look at another case - Henry Ford. He wasn't a Jew - he was a Catholic. He was presented to the world as an Anti-Semitic right-winger, a car manufacturer who suddenly became enormously successful and made billions. This right wing anti-semite left his money to a left-wing pro-semite communist- leaning trust - the "Ford Fund For The Republic." Do you believe that a smart fellow like Henry Ford would do something stupid like that with his own money? Somebody else's money perhaps - but his own? Could Ford have been a right wing conservative all his life and then leave his considerable wealth in trust for leftwing causes? It would be more believable if Henry Ford was, like Robert Maxwell, a "money manager" who had no say over how the money he managed was to be used after his death. This begs another question - if Henry Ford was a money manager - a money manager for whom?

Conclusion

There are things that we do know. We know that Christians are leaving organized religion in droves. They sense a wolf in sheep's clothing. Logic reveals that both our government and our religion have been created for us by the media. Maxwell's untimely death revealed to us that these same media are owned by the banks. Catholic and Protestant bank

failures have shown us that organized religion is up to its ears in bank ownership and the practice of "usury." The Scriptures teach us that usury is grouped along with murder.¹⁵ This means that these people are capable of anything - ANYTHING! The Anglican Protestants saw nothing wrong with British death camps in S. Africa nor the slaughter of congregations meeting in fields and woods of Scotland. The Catholic Church saw nothing wrong in the 1641 slaughter of almost half the non-Catholic population of Northern Ireland. All together these things explain what the prophets knew from the beginning.

*"We wrestle not against flesh and blood - but against principalities
- ¹⁶ against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world
- ¹⁷ against spiritual wickedness in high places." Eph 6:12¹⁸*

These same Scriptures confirm who started the "round robin" in the beginning and who keeps it turning today. It is called "Babylon." The Scriptures say that Babylon is run by the merchants of the international trade cartel for their insatiable love of money.¹⁹

The Scriptures say this about them: *"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29.* The Scriptures also tell us the end of the story:

"Babylon ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies." Rev 18:2-3; "The kings of the earth,

¹⁵ Ezek 18:8-13

¹⁶ Principalities are managerial districts created by the ITC to organize their trade.

¹⁷ The ITC together with their false priests and kings.

¹⁸ The Godless watchmen who know to do good and do it not.

¹⁹ *"The love of money is the root of all evil." 1 Ti 6:10*

who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning." Rev 18:9; "And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more." Rev 18:11; "Alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness." Rev 18:19; "Babylon ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth." Rev 18:21,23

A Christmas Story

Yes Virginia - there is a theocracy. Today it is the false theocracy of the priest and state - creations of the merchants' trade cartel. Tomorrow, things will be different, the theocracy will be the theocracy of God the WORD.

=====

News From S. Africa by K.J.

The Truth Commission's members outbid each other on what they intend doing to apartheid criminals. It is the Blacks' opportunity to take revenge on Whites with Indians figuring in largely. Strangely, few Jews are seen, while the establishment media have articles at every opportunity about the Nuremberg trials and Nazi Germany. They have articles about every person they manage to drag into court overseas on what they call "hate crimes" and comment on how this would help to heal the country here.

I am sending you articles on the arrest of General Malan and the others. At their first appearance in court the same type of crowd turned up that attended the Derby-Lewis trial. The government took the unusual step of calling a meeting with all foreign ambassadors just before Malan's arrest. The feeling exists that this is only the beginning of more to come.

During the visit by Helmut Kohl of Germany he made the statement that war could break out in South Africa. It would come from ordinary Whites. In the latest *Patriot* of November

17-23, Dr. Macke mentions that it was heard in Atlanta last weekend that war in South Africa was expected within 4 months and that it is not safe to travel to South Africa.

In reality we are already in a low intensity war which could escalate. There are daily attacks on Whites and Zulus and it may develop into a full scale war, but I have no idea who will lead. We can only pray that it will be governed by God's Law. We no longer enjoy one night's peaceful sleep with the hordes of robbing, murdering Blacks roaming the countryside.

After a series of burglaries, we phoned the local police station to be told that we cannot defend ourselves. I was refereed to a police chaplain who told me in a smooth voice about taking the law into one's own hands and that there are still good policemen. Then he came to obedience to authority and Romans 13. I told him to read the scriptures about obeying God rather than man. He promised to send the police to see me, and sure enough, a police Colonel came who told me it was perfectly legal to defend person and property. He gave me the latest case law supporting it. We had a long talk and we talked about the uncertainties worrying him. He left with a lot of information including "Whose Laws" from *Hoskins Report*. Soon he must reapply for his position with the police. There is a good chance it will go to a Black.

Much has happened these past weeks that has been unreported and misreported by the media. P.W. Botha, former president, phoned Jaap Marais before his meeting with Mandela and Viljoen, held at their request. Apparently Mandela wanted P.W. to admit to the guilt of the generals - which he absolutely refused to do. I am told that the upcoming S. African Nuremberg Trials have become an embarrassment to the government. In the meantime, the Conservative Party leader has come under so much fire from Whites who don't

think that he is standing for their rights that he has offered to resign.

It is interesting how the *Mail & Guardian* pro-communist newspaper pounced on the Botha-Mandela meeting. This is a Jewish newspaper funded by the Astors from London and carries on the same kind of media vituperation that occurred a century ago. For the ordinary person, the hatred displayed by the English crown against White S. Africans is not easy to understand. A recent story in *Rapport* of 26 Nov states that very little of England is owned by ordinary people; that the establishment possesses the English soil. The fact that so many S. Africans still own their own land may account for the crown's display of ill will.

DeKlerk has become a joke, just as Mandela said. He only comes to S. Africa for short intervals and the rest of the time he and his wife Marike travel to the world's vacation spots. He is not shy about enjoying the benefits of his enormous salary.

White S. African Christians now own 42 schools. Four of these are in the Cape Province, 1 in Natal, and the rest in the Free State and Transvaal. One feels truly sorry for Afrikaans children who have to share their schools with Blacks. Many parents cannot afford private schools. Young Whites who graduate find it difficult to get work.

The O.J. defense lawyer Cochran turned up here for a visit and something tells me it is not for nothing. After all, he had great success with his 'race card' during the trial.

Until next time - KJ

LETTERS

THE SOUTH & TRADE: "Dear Dick: The American Civil War was fought over the issue of high tariffs for the North with a corresponding depredation of the South's economy largely based on export cotton. Would you, as a Southerner, advocate a freer trade policy, which would have favored the South before the Civil War, or one of high tariffs which would have benefited the North, and is the choice of many of today's patriotic groups?" M.E. - California

RKH: The "Self-Sufficient Farm System" is central to our survival - I would do everything to promote and protect it. This would call for high tariffs to discourage imports and encourage local cottage industry to furnish things needed. Also, high tariffs should be put in place against manufactured goods from other sections of the country - for the same reason. If that were done - heavy industry belonging to the ITC would die on the vine - and the "Self-Sufficient Farm System" with its allied cottage industries would reign supreme. The owner of the self-sufficient farm would reign as king and priest, under God.

Frankly, everything today is falling into place for just such a scenario. Heavy industry is leaving the country. Saxons are being abused and exploited. In time they will find their leader who will seize corporate land, divide it, raise tariffs to cut off imports and encourage cottage industry, and stop the distribution of mass manufacture of goods from American cities. Think it through. After the people are fed, the demand for all sorts of things will develop instantly. Someone will have to make the shoes, tools, clothes, blankets, transportation vehicles. etc. Someone will have to produce the ethanol to fuel them.

What about defense? Who says that we have to fight an invader with conventional weapons and conventional warfare? We will have a ready-made army, the militia, armed with cottage produced anti- tank and anti-aircraft missiles - which I am confident our people can make with their cottage industry. The South, with a quarter the population of the North, fielded an army half the size of the union army, built torpedoes, the first submarine to sink a ship in war, a score of formidable ironclads that when compared ship to ship, were more powerful than those of the North, and they used revolutionary artillery tactics, storm tactics, and tunnel warfare at Petersburg.

Little South Africa fought the entire British Empire - and almost whipped it, and WWII Germany - struggling to be free from ITC bonds, fought 32 nations - and almost won. The ITC fears the fragmentation of its cartel and the rebirth of the self- sufficient farm system like hell fears water, and with good reason. The rebirth of the one means the death of the other. The workers of darkness do not welcome light.

HINDU: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You stated in HR #254 that the WORD was the thing important and that the name Jesus was not. That makes you a Hindu." G.S. - Virginia

RKH: You still don't get it! There are 50,000 people named Jesus in Cuba and another 100,000 in the rest of Central and S. America. Which one of them is "the one"? The scripture says that *"His name is called The Word of God."* Re 19:13. If the WORD is his name - that is his name!

PRISONER: "Dear Publisher; Your NL is right on target. Most important is that I find nothing in the news about facts you relate until much later. Thank your subscribers for me."

G. R. - Prisoner, Michigan

DE LA BECKWITH:"My Dear Compatriot RKH: While enjoying my 3rd or 4th reading of your superb work, *Vig. Of Christ.*, p. 80, I was delighted to see that Bartholomew H. - age 15 arrived in Jamestown 1615 - Bully! Bully! old Chap - ! Which reminded me that on p. 19, *Glory In Conflict*, my story by R.W. Scott, it relates that William Beckwith arrived in Jamestown in 1607 aboard the good ship "Phoenix" - and joined up with Capt. John Smith. And on over a few pages it seems like there were over 50 Beckwiths who fought in the American Revolution - ! It is no wonder I feel so close to people with like heritage. And, hell yes! I'm still fighting - yes too - there is lots more to do - and of course we are still fighting the same enemies - as we continue our occupancy until He comes." Byron de la Beckwith VI, PO Box 1452, Jackson, MS 39215

RKH: There are numerous reports appearing in the alternate media alleging that a retired FBI agent has confessed to planting explosives in Beckwith's car causing him to be sentenced to a lengthy prison term. He said that he did it on instructions from his superiors. De La Beckwith's book is *Glory In Conflict*, Camark Press, PO Box 123, Camden, AK 71701, \$12/copy plus \$2 p&h.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR PREACHERS: Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have read books on Revolutionary War preachers and their sermons. There is *The Chaplains and Clergy of the Revolution* by J. T. Headley, a book by Colin McIntire put out in the '70s. Both can be gotten from the *Christian Patriot Assn*, PO Box 596, Boring, OR 97009. Pastor Bob Hallstrom of *Gospel Ministries*, PO Box 9411, Boise, ID 83707 has

information on this subject. Ask for newsletter 11/95." E. M.
- New Jersey

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just arrived in this new prison. Have met several of the brethren here. They are young and young in the WORD, but diligently seeking. You will be hearing from 2 or 3 of them soon. The 'Awakening' continues. Yah bless & Thanks." J.S. - California

News From Australia

INVADED! "Dear Richard: We are a Christian family and have been warned about the Babylonian system approximately 10 years ago. During the past years we have prepared by becoming totally debt free and now we are seeking a path of wisdom for the current time.

Australia has become overrun with Asians who quickly take control of sectors of the food industry and government positions. Our councils, industries, government departments, and defense force are all privatised to nominees who represent the bankers. Australia will soon be an unfriendly place for both Christians and Caucasians. We want to do something for our family before the Kangaroo Curtain cuts us off." M.R. - NSW, Australia

ENDANGERED SPECIES: "Under the cloak of tolerance racial integration and religious syncretism are being promoted not worldwide but in the 'white' Christian countries. Healthy nationalism, white racial pride and immigration control are condemned as xenophobia and racism. In 1900, 20% of the world's population was white, but in 1990 it was only 7%. Today only one in every 40 babies born is white, while the white nations continually feed and subsidize the expan-

sion of other races. At the present rate of decrease it is estimated that the demise of the white population will be irreversible by the mid 21st Century." (*B.I.W.F., Bookroom and Library*, 6 Palmerston Street, Camberwell, VIC, 3124, AUSTRALIA, May 95; TKC, Aug 1995.)

An Opinion From Argentina

GAME IS UP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have read your book, *War Cycles /Peace Cycles*. I am curious about some political situations in the U.S. Take the case of Strom Thurmond: How do you explain his political odyssey from being a Dixiecrat in 1948, a Wallace supporter later, and then his change to the Republican Party, and finally his fervent repentance for his 'racist views' as he hugged the new U.S. Senator from Illinois, the black woman, Carol Braun (Or is the politically correct term now African- American?). Wasn't there recently a conclave of Baptists of all colors who voted repentance for their former 'racist' Church denomination? In other words, 'isn't the game up?' Shouldn't all whites join the integration bandwagon? It appears that 'The South' is at last Reconstructed!" D. B. - Argentina

RKH: I remember standing at a stoplight in the rain handing out Strom Thurmond's campaign literature. I was young and didn't understand how the "democratic" system worked. Later I discovered that "the media" selected a "conservative" and a "liberal" and gave both publicity. All others were blacked out. Those selected were the only ones the voters were told about. In effect, those selected were beholden to the owners of the media for their election. People voted for the media-selected one they liked best, or hated least, and one of the two was elected. It's all very "democratic." Once

elected, the media's man appoints judges. The judges rule that what the "media-agent" does is legal. The result is a "democratic" system more tyrannical than that of King George. Strom Thurmond posed as a "conservative." There are hundreds like him. The whole lot can switch from conservative to liberal tomorrow and back again the day following without a twinge. The trouble is - people have now figured it out.

Re "Reconstruction:" There is something you don't understand. I sit at my desk for days and receive only an occasional call. Then - for no apparent reason I will get 15 or 20 calls a day all dealing with the same subject. Why is one time period different from the next? Is there some invisible thread holding a certain kind of people together - something that makes them do the same thing at the same time?

Sure, there is. An example: The papers are full of Ruby Ridge, but, they aren't going to tell you the rest of the story. I was at a Church meeting in Colorado at the very time the Feds were making their move. The grapevine brought us word that the feds had killed Randy Weaver's son and were trying to kill the rest of the family. We immediately called a prayer session and hundreds streamed in to participate. We also got word to Bo Gritz to try to go up there and see what he could do. The Feds wouldn't let Bo Gritz talk to Randy Weaver, and the national media killed all press releases. But still, the feds didn't kill them all. I am convinced that the only reason that Ruby Ridge didn't end like Waco - with everyone dead - were the combined prayers of Christians that night.

In the 1870s, in spite of what the history books say - America was in bad shape. Corruption, violent crime and interracial marriage were rampant. Then - it stopped. North, South, East, and West. God's COMMANDS were obeyed, at the same instant, everywhere. God heard his people and

delivered those made in His image. The WORD gives us life.²⁰

Unconditional Surrender

AXIS ATTEMPTS SURRENDER: Rome - "Newly declassified US documents suggest that both Germany and Japan, using the Vatican, tried to end WWII before they were forced to surrender unconditionally. Secret US-Japanese talks in Rome would appear to be a major revelation, although a Vatican historian cast doubt that any such meeting ever took place, but the historian confirmed that contacts between the Vatican and Germany were made." *Richmond Times Dispatch*, April 15, 1995, A4

RKH: If Vatican commercial interests were pressing for an economically advantageous "non-conditional surrender" - it would have been economic foolishness to work for a less advantageous "conditional" surrender. The question is still being asked as to the relationship between the Vatican banks and the banks of both post-war Japan and Germany.

NOTICE

Hans Schmidt's trial is being pushed forward to the first week in January. Pray for his persecutors. Call and write! They are trying to dispose of Hans before an international incident develops over his case. This is another form of Ruby Ridge and Waco tyranny. The world must be told that Ameri-

20 "To me belongeth vengeance, and recompense." Deut 32:35

can citizens cannot be jailed by foreigners for what they write in the United States.

Back to Table of Contents |

Chapter 257

FALSE IDENTITY

The Ad

A few months ago I received an advertisement from the new country of Israel about a "Revolutionary New Discovery." The discovery was that the people of northern Europe were descended from the ancient Israelites. I sent for the book and received *The Tribes, The Israelite Origins Of Western Peoples*.¹

This book was one more Jewish-authored book revealing "the amazing discovery that Saxons² are Israel." It contained most of the same proofs that Bible students have long known. It came with maps of the migrations of the tribes of the early

1 *Tribes*, Yair Davidy, Susia, Hebron Mountains 90401, Israel. 480p. sb.

2 "They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27 - "Christian." And: "In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7. Isaac-sons - "Saxons."

Israelite-Saxons, their final places of settlement, and the counties in which they settled - Naphtali to Norway; Asher and Gad to Britain, Scandinavia and Germany; Dan to Denmark, etc.

Ben Israel's Argument

The Jews have always known the truth about Saxon-Israel and have used the information, or not used it, as circumstances demanded. The entry of the Jews into Britain was a time when they needed to use it.

The background

Henry VIII declared himself head of the Roman Catholic Church in Britain. He renamed it the Anglican Catholic Church, appointed his own bishops, confiscated vast church properties, destroyed church monasteries (the training schools for Roman Catholic business managers), and banished the Catholic Priests who would not work for his own Anglican religion. This left virtually no one in Britain to manage unseized Roman Catholic Church businesses and manage them under earlier trade agreements. Managers were desperately needed.

The "someone" selected were the traditional bankers and servants of the Roman Catholic Church - the Jews. However, there were no Jews in England. They had been banished by an irate Britain in 1290 after having been first admitted in 1066 to practice their usury banking.³

Manassah Ben Israel occupied the same place in his day

3 Half the proceeds of each foreclosure went to the king. When the usurer died all foreclosed property went to the RC Church and his money went to the king.

that Robert Maxwell did and Rupert Murdoch does today. In addition to his banking and trade operation out of Holland, the center of world trade, he directed public opinion through his book business - the predecessor of modern mass media.

Ben Israel was assigned the project of getting the Jews into England. To rally public support he published a book in 1650 named *The Hope Of Israel*. This book used the familiar Saxon-Israel argument with a twist. It went this way: Since Britain already contained the 10 tribes of Israel, the addition of the Jew, which contained Judah and Benjamin, would cause Israel to be the complete 12 tribes. Once that happened, the second coming of the Messiah could then be expected.

The book was sent to the "fundamentalists" of the time to build a following. With this backing, Ben Israel then petitioned Oliver Cromwell to allow the Jews to enter England. Oliver Cromwell was already in his pocket. A loan of a couple of million gold pieces kept him there. Oliver Cromwell got his money, the Jews got a new market in which to distribute goods from the spice trade, the Catholic Church got managers for their undiscovered assets, and the Anglo-Saxon got the Bank of England a few years later.

Saxon-Israel history has been known by friend and foe for a very long time, and has been used AGAINST the Saxon as much as FOR him.

Saxon Identity & The Establishment Church

Through the years the Jews have been relatively honest when discussing early Saxon history. The same does not apply to the Establishment Church (EC). The Jews win credibility by being relatively honest; the EC risks losing everything if they are honest. Each time the Jews announce their Saxon-Israel "new discovery," the EC treats the new discov-

ery with silence - sometimes with "pooh-poohs." The Jews delight in bringing up the subject for a number of reasons; they enjoy tweaking the nose of the Establishment Church, which holds their fate in their hands; they really don't like the Christian religion very much; they make money each time they make their "new discovery" announcement; and they use the subject to help them keep their primary job - which is to distribute the goods of the ancient spice trade.

What Organized Religion Fears

Announcements of the discovery that the Saxon people are descended from the ancient tribes of Israel are treated by the established church as "non-events." The EC cannot recognize another rival to this title. The reason is that centuries ago it co-opted the title "Israel" from the Saxon people for itself. They co-opted it for a reason. *Strong's Concordance* translates the word "Israel" in the Hebrew to mean, "He will rule as God." Armed with this title and the authority it bestows, the establishment church (both Catholic and Protestant) claim the right to "rule as God" because of the power that resides in the name "Israel." This is how non-Scriptural "spiritual Israel" was born.⁴

Today, the establishment church needs that title as much as it ever did. How else can it explain away the brutality of its kings, the venality of its bankers, its land monopoly, its trade monopoly, its taxes, its adultery and the flagrant immor-

4 Saxons are forbidden to bear the name "Israel" today. In ancient Palestine, and before being scattered over the world, God said he would give Israel a new name: *The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name.* "Isaiah 65:15 (*Hos* 2:17). True Israel can't be called "Israel." God gave them his name - "Christian," and Isaac's name - "Saxon."

ality of its clergy. Armed with God's power of attorney that resides in the name "Israel" - it speaks for God and can do no wrong. Not for one second can it afford to have Saxons learn that it is they and not the church that is Israel. Once Saxons learn who they are they will rise up and strip the priests of their power, the Churches and their governments of their riches and divide the land and rule themselves according to Scripture.⁵ What then will become of the Establishment Church?

Why The Big Lie

Saxons are Christians - or they are nothing. Christians believe that *"We must obey God rather than men."* Acts 5:29. The establishment churches, claiming to be spiritual Israel, teach that man-made statutes are to be followed instead.

To keep Saxons quiet, establishment priests promote the following three things:

1. They teach the dogma that all the people of world are descended from Noah.⁶

The doctrine that Whites and non-Whites both originated in one set of ancestors logically results in the silly theory that separate races must be a myth and that one God fathered us all. This theory violates the WORD and nullifies God's command, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel."* De 23:2. The

5 *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..."* Num 26:53-55

6 The WORD calls Noah "man." Strong's Concordance says MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy).

dogma drags on to its logical conclusion which is that since everyone is descended from Noah, all must be bastards (mixed- breeds) from the beginning.⁷ Noah carried non-Whites on his ark, but not as "blush red" *men*, but under another name.

2. Co-opt the title "Israel"

The title "Israel" infers the power "To speak as God." To seize this title, establishment church dogma proclaims that there is no more unmixed physical Israel to inherit the title, that unmixed Israel "disappeared," and that they are taking its place as new "spiritual Israel." This justifies their possessing and monopolizing the wealth of the world - the heritage of Jacob- Israel.⁸⁹

3. Ignore the word MAN

Ignoring the word *man* ("blush red") permits the Establishment Church to continue to receive tribute from man and human (hued- man) alike. The Establishment Church sits securely on its ancient feudal throne proclaiming that it holds the keys to heaven, while carefully protecting itself with hired politicians and their mercenary armies. This is near the center of Babylon where the Saxon-Israel message is banned.

7 Saxons, appointed "kings and priests" by their God believe that the WORD teaches that non- Whites were created before "man."

8 *"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me." Jer. 31:35- 36*

9 *Nation*: ... originally denoted a family or race of men descended from a common progenitor." American Dictionary, Noah Webster 1828

Back To The Book

The book *Tribes*, mentioned above, faithfully follows the Saxon-Israel message with a couple of wrinkles that one would expect. Some of them are the same wrinkles used by Manassah ben Israel in 1650. Both proclaim that Saxon-Israel is composed of 10 tribes,¹⁰ the other two tribes being the Jews - one of which is Judah. The Jews say that being Judah gives them the right to rule the rest of Israel - meaning us.¹¹

Letter Of Commendation

The most interesting thing about the book is the Letter of Commendation in the front, from Rabbi Abraham Feld of the Maccabee Institute, POB 31264, Jerusalem, Israel. He states that, "Upon reading Mr. Yari Davidy's book on the dispersion of the ten lost tribes, and contemplating on how most people will receive this as startling new information, I was reminded of a law that US President Bush recently endorsed."

This law was passed on March 20, 1992, when President Bill Clinton signed a joint Resolution of both Houses of Congress recognizing the Seven Noahide Laws as the "bed-rock of society from the dawn of civilization" and urged America to "return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws."¹²

Rabbi Feld continued, "This ... is at once a recognition of Torah's relevancy and a basis for a common denominator

10 *"James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting." James 1:1*

11 Bible students reject this claim out of hand because the WORD says, *"No bastard shall enter Israel,"* and the Jews confess themselves to be a mixed race. This negates any claim they make to the name "Israel."

12 H.J. Res 104, Public Law 102-14

among all the nations of the world ... a common heritage and bloodline that so many people share unbeknownst to themselves."

Now comes the punchline, "... the Jerusalem Talmud declares in the days to come the ten tribes will be righteous converts (Sanhedrin, 10)" and concludes, "We of Mosad Maccabee have only the highest praise and respect for this valuable contribution to understanding our roots and heritage."

This is an interesting admission. It spells out what we have long suspected, and that is, the Establishment Church has its itinerary and the Jews have theirs. If the Establishment Church can claim to be Israel and have God's power of attorney, the Jews can too, and with the hired help of televangelists they do and with their natural grasp of "showbiz," they can do it better. They insist that it is THEY who are physical Israel.

Noahide Laws

The world as seen by the Jew is divided into Jews and non-Jews. The Jews are ruled by one set of laws and non-Jews are ruled by the Seven Noahide Laws. The Jewish holy book, the Talmud states: *"Jews are obligated to try to establish the Noahide Code where ever they can."* (Yad, Melakhim, 8:10; *Judaica*, p. 1189)

The actual "seven laws" deal with: 1. Idolatry 2. Blasphemy 3. Murder 4. Sexual Relations 5. Theft 6. Eating limbs of a living animal 7. Establishing Courts of Law

The problem is not the "7-Noahide Laws." On the surface they are harmless enough. The problem is the implementation of these laws. Unlike the WORD from the Bible, Noahide Laws are not set in concrete. Judaism is not governed by the

WORD as is Christianity. They offer a different route in the following manner:

1. The Torah (Laws of the Bible), whose meaning is interpreted by
2. The Talmud, which is compiled and interpreted by
3. Rabbis.

Jewish rabbis have power that can only be compared with the power of a Hindu "perfect christ - a god on earth."¹³ Thus, observance of the Seven Noahide Laws, which is now law, is predicated on the opinions of Jewish rabbis, and that is a real matter of concern, as we shall soon see.

Their Place In World Affairs

The Jews distribute and merchandise a sizable part of the trade of the world, as they are first to admit. The International Trade Cartel (ITC) could care less who guarantees transportation and delivery of the world's trade as long as it is done smoothly and in order. Mohammed became a world figure by placing himself and his followers astride the spice routes and stopping the caravans. After a year this forced the ITC recognize him as protector and to pay him protection moneys. This made him the most important man in the mid-east. This arrangement with the ITC allowed him to become so powerful that he even professed himself to be god's representative on earth.

¹³ "The hurdle that must be cleared in preparation for observing the Seven Noahide Commandments is the acceptance of the idea that mankind's way to the Father is through the rabbis." *Path Of The Righteous Gentile*, Chaim Clorfene & Yakov Rogalski, Israel, Targum Press, 1987. Intro. p. 4.

Televangelists - Noahide Priests

The Seven Noahide Laws are taught and implemented in selected markets. It is done in part to facilitate trade and in part as a Jewish religious duty. Its spokesmen in the West are carefully selected televangelists whose loyalty is guaranteed by their need for continued media access.

These chosen televangelists make no apologies for what they do. They even identify their heresy with a new name - "Judeo- Christian" - a name unknown before 1910.

In exchange for the media exposure that lines their pockets, they teach canned Noahide and related doctrines starting with: 1. that all mankind are descended from Noah, 2. the Jews are Israel, ie., "God's chosen people," 3. they ignore the word "man" and 4. they never EVER repeat the Laws contained in the Bible.

This avoids the condemnation in the Talmud which teaches, *"A Gentile who studies the law deserves death."* (*Sanhedrin 59a, p.75.*) A Noahide priest is forbidden to proclaim things such as:

"The rapist shall surely be put to death." Deut 22:25-26; "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13; "Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30

Noahides must not shed human blood. The Talmud teaches:

"(Noachides are) required to choose martyrdom rather than shed human blood" (Pes. 25b and Rashi).

The Jewish Encyclopedia adds:

"if he slay a man in self-defense, the Noachide is guilty of murder and must pay the death-penalty, although under the same circumstances an Israelite would not be executed." (Ency Judica , Vol 12, p 649)

If you have wondered why the great push to confiscate guns - it might not entirely be the fault of "big brother." It might just be the implementation of religious doctrine. Without guns, Noahides could not violate the Talmud prohibition of slaying in "self-defense." How is it possible to pass such laws? Easy! Look at the country's leaders. Both Clinton and Gingrich are pictured in the media wearing yarmulkas - the sign of submission to the God of the Jews.¹⁴

Televangelists act as Noahide priests. They follow the rules exactly. Thumping the pulpit, they declare that the Bible is "the infallible word of God;" they use Christian terminology and parables to maintain the Christian facade needed to win the confidence of their audience, and then they preach a whole sermon without once repeating a single law, much less the Whole Law of the Bible.¹⁵ The congregation is gulled as the Law is replaced with the "opinions" of the rabbis that amplify the 7-Noahide laws. The entire two-thirds of the Bible dealing with government is also off-limits. The Noahide law forbids Noahides to "study those parts of the Torah (Talmud) that do not apply to the Noahite's service to God" (Sanh 58b), meaning government and governing.

Conclusion

The Jews know the Israel Identity message. The Establishment Church knows the Israel Identity message - Queen Victoria, head of the Anglican Church, brought it into favor in the last century. All televangelist whom I know personally

14 "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other." Matt. 6:24

15 "Read this law ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11- 12

also know the Israel-Saxon Identity message. There is scarcely an educated minister in the country who doesn't know the Israel Identity message. They have joined ranks to keep this message from the Saxon. They do this to protect their ill-gotten positions and possessions. But, in spite of their claims, it is NOT the Establishment Church that is Israel, it is NOT the Jew who is Israel. It is the one whom God chose for his very own.

It is written:

"Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you, and ordained you." John 15:16; "Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people." I Peter 2:4

I believe that NOW is the time that God has chosen to tell his people;

"Ye are my people and I am your God."

The knowledge that we are his people is the spark feared by the imposters. It is that spark that will trigger an explosion that will result in:

"Thy kingdom come - ON EARTH ..."

UNFILTERED NEWS

From Occupied Germany by Hans Schmidt

"Dear Dick: Yesterday I received your NL. Vielen Dank! It might interest you to know that one of your reports was not given to me since it allegedly contained material dangerous to the stability and quiet of the prison.

"It is absolutely necessary to inform as many Americans

as possible that I am also fighting for their freedom abroad. As it stands, any American can be arrested in Deutschland if he/she has printed material on his/her person that is somewhat critical of the 'forever persecuted ones' or that describes the racial situation in the USA or Germany correctly. I consider myself a fighter for freedom of expression in the tradition of John Peter Zenger (c1690-1740) whose battle was instrumental in America getting the First Amendment.

My trial is to be held in the first of January at the 'Landgericht' (Superior Court) Schwerin. The outcome is uncertain. But a review of the entire matter seems to indicate that it will mostly involve my words critical of the power of Zionists here and in the USA. The mere mentioning of this allegedly non-existing power is being considered a crime. So much for democracy in Deutschland.

A positive fall-out of the entire matter was the knowledge I gained about the mental state of the so-called 'East'-Germans (really, Central Germans), i.e., the people living in the former Communist part of the Reich. Right after the fall of the Berlin Wall, I predicted that from the differences in 'Weltanschauung' between the two German groups a spiritual confrontation would arise between 'Ossies' and 'Wessies' as they are now frequently called. Well, I was not wrong. Right now the 'East' Germans are beginning to realize that they have been defrauded royally, and that very many of the Western helpers that came across the former border between the two parts of Germany must be considered 'carpetbaggers'. Relatively few West Germans that came here to assist in rebuilding a better Germany, came here for idealistic reasons.

"At the moment approximately 14% of the 'East' Germans are unemployed, and all efforts by Bonn to relieve this insanity are falling flat. Imagine, there will be (soon) a

world-wide depression (as I am predicting), and the unemployment here will rise to nearly 50%: Then Germany will have the beginning stages of a revolution, and the Bonn parliamentary system will not be able to counter it. Already the system stands on shaky grounds, and that is the real reason why I am incarcerated.

"I am getting the 'Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung', the German equivalent of the NYT, daily, and am well informed of world events. However, it helps that I have my prior background knowledge, and I can add things the German newspapers would never print. They have indescribable taboos here (and they seem to like them, it probably prevents real deep thinking).

"As for Bosnia: Looking at the situation from a geopolitical angle, the entire scheme looks like a NATO mobilization for a much greater war. But against whom and when? You know as well as I do that both Zionism and Freemasonry have the re-erection of Solomon's Temple as a stated goal. But this cannot be done until the Al Akhbar mosque in Jerusalem is destroyed. Will we see the dynamiting of this holy shrine of Islam in 1996, and therefore the beginnings of a horrible religious war eventually enveloping the entire world? It could be possible.

"In spite of everything, 'Frohe Weihnachten' and a Happy 1996 to your family and readers, Sincerely, Hans; Mr. Hans Schmidt, B313, Bf 1252, 182242 Butzow, GERMANY:

Hans Schmidt's Trial

Since writing the above, Hans Schmidt has been released from prison and is now home in Pensacola, Florida. His trial was begun in early January. He called me and briefly filled me in on the happenings during his his odyssey.

At first his jailers treated him like any other prisoner. Then they learned that he was one more civil rights victim of the rulers of occupied Germany, imprisoned because his words were not pleasing to them. Not only that, but the words which offended them were written in America. This has all the makings of an international incident. Learning this, their attitude changed. The telling difference was when the blizzard of letters reached the German newspapers, politicians, and American authorities from American Christians. Then, their attitude really changed. The authorities quickly realized that they had inadvertently tapped into the American mainstream and the consequences of doing that could be serious.

Hans was taken before the German court and was given the opportunity to tell his entire story to the German judge - that he was being held in a German prison for something that he had written in the United States - an outrage against the Laws of America. After hearing his story, the judge gave him back his passport, several hundred additional letters that had been received but not yet censored, and released him on his own recognizance. He is now at his home in Pensacola, Florida undergoing medical treatment because deteriorating health that resulted from the time he spent in the damp ancient prison in Germany. He wishes me to thank you all for your help in his time of need. You are the reason that he is back home.

Unfiltered News From S. Africa by K.J.

"Gone are the days when we had little happening and lots of peace. I am trying to do a few things about the house, but it takes much longer with the constant threat of lawless blacks roaming about.

The police commissioner contents himself with newspaper

interviews, but not a word about law and order. There are so many violations that the newspapers can't print them all. We had policemen at the stolen car depot involved in a multi-million rand car racket. The list drawn up by a Boere organization with the names of policemen who went far beyond the call of duty to arrest right wingers and torture them while in custody is getting longer.

The Katz Commission hit upon the idea of whites being taxed 30% of their income accruing to retirement funds. This will cause hardship to many elderly whites.

The HNP had a congress on short notice and a number of people from other organizations came who did not vote in the 1 Nov election. Mr. Jaap Mariais gave a good overview of present and past events. He told us that we must regain our self respect and respect in the sight of friend and foe. A priority is to fight the enemy single-minded and organize to recover our liberty with faith, courage and loyalty, free from domination, black numbers and foreign interference. Mariais ended by stating that this dispensation will collapse with violence and the whites will then live in extreme danger.

On AIDS the figures are as follows; in black women it is 1- 60 and black men 1 in 80; while in white men it is 1 in 2,000 and white women 1 in 45,000.

We were told that the present regime make laws but exists in name only. It does not rule. In fact, they have no answer for the crime, economy or anything else - except in destroying Afrikaner values. This is simply a continuation of England's imperialism. From the time of Cecil Rhodes, England has chosen the Afrikaner as her enemy, and it remains like that today.

At the HNP meeting, many speakers from the floor did not feel very sympathetic towards Gen Malan and the rest. A

no-win war leaves a lot of scars and no pride. The slogan "Vir Volk en Vaderland" sounds very hollow today when one realizes that the government did not want us to win the war. When boys lost their lives the church and government told their families that it was for the country's good.

Recently, blacks trashed the Witwater Rand University. This was THE liberal university along with Cape Town. These liberal establishments never had kind words for Afrikaners and preferred to call them "hairy backs" and "rockspiders." In their opinion they were far below other human beings. Now, all universities and colleges have quota systems that have been imposed on them. Starting next year they will have 50% black while the remainder will be divided between White, Indian and Coloured. No failures will be tolerated. The liberals no longer think matters are funny.

The HNP concluded the rally by predicting that violence will continue and build into a full-scale war. And so the battle continues." K.J. - South Africa

More Observations from S. Africa

"The irony of the arrest and charging of Malan and the other generals is that, without exception, these men went along with the gradual betrayal of White interests from the days of John Vorster when a policy of eroding the White power base was implemented - not only of S. Africa, but of Rhodesia, SW Africa, Angola and Mozambique. Now, however, they have become symbols of the White man, to be humiliated and degraded! After consistently aiding ANC/SA Communist Party interests, directly and indirectly, over the years, what must be their pained surprise to be hauled into court on what is probably a trumped-up charge. Now we hear Malan protesting, yet in all the years since 1966 not one of

them had the courage to come out publicly in support of their own people's interests - as the Russian General Lebed is doing today, and as General Stratemeyer (one-time Chief of the American Airforce) did in the 1960s." *Impact*, Oct/Nov 1995, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr.

Letter From America

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Re sermons from the 1700s. Following are some more sources: *The Bible & The Const. Of the US of America*, by Verna Hall, & Rosalie Scater; *The Christian History of Const. Of the US of America*, A compilation by Verna Hall; *The Christian History of the American Revolution*, A compilation by Verna Hall w/ Rosalie Slater. The above published by *The Froudation For American Christian Education*, Box 27035, San Francisco, CA 94127. Also: *The Chaplains & Clergy Of The American Revolution* by J. T. Headley, available from CPA Books, 33838 Kelso Rd, Suite #2, PO Box 596, Boring, Oregon 97009. S.G. - Oregon

Unfiltered From Saxon Canada

GUN REGISTRATION: "Dear Dick; The recent federal firearms registration acts state that all guns and owners are to be registered or face 5 years in jail and a \$10,000 fine per gun. Stay irrepressible and remember to whistle while you work." H.B. - Canada

"In The Beginning ..."

ITB "Dear Dick: I thumbed through *"In The Beginning ..."* and read its last chapter, "The Promised Land." It sent chills down my spine and again forced me to promise Yavh to keep His Law. 'Then shall we see His ... new kingdom among the

stars.'" W.R. - Florida

ITB... "Dear Richard: I believe *In The Beginning* ... is the best expose of the symbiotic relationship between merchant, priest and king that I have seen. It should be read by every person professing to be a Christian." David Lane #12873-057, Box 7000, Florence, Colorado 81226. Formerly of *The Order*¹⁶

Disney

DISNEY: "Dear Brother Hoskins: I do not think you will want to promote Disney once you know that Disney helped underwrite the 1993 Hollywood Gay & Lesbian Task Force; gave advertising dollars to support the homosexual magazine *Out*; added a sexual- orientation clause to give homosexuals special rights; its VP of feature animation is an open homosexual; hired an avowed lesbian to develop female and lesbian movies; published a book for children entitled *Growing Up Gay*; hosted Gay/Lesbian Day at Disney World for 5 years; is one of the top sponsors of pro- homosexual TV programming; is the owner of several subsidiaries which buy, produce and/or release R-rated movies." D.W. - Idaho

Unfiltered News

WWII;Japanese viewI"Seisuko Okuno, quoted in the Canadian newspaper *Globe and Mail*, states that the war crimes committed by the Allies were more grievous than all those committed by Japan ...many of the war-time atrocities attrib-

¹⁶ "In *The Beginning* ...", Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505

uted to the Japanese had, in the meantime, been exposed as propagandist lies ... In his speech, the 81-year-old Okuno said:

a) Japan's object WWII was simply to liberate and stabilize the Asian countries which had been colonised and oppressed by Whites.

b) The main cause of the war was that the USA had frozen Japan's financial assets abroad and imposed an oil embargo on Japan in the Summer of 1941, as a result of which Japan had no choice but to fight or to perish.

c) If anyone is to apologise for their behaviour during WWII, then it is the USA with its allies ...

d) After the war, the USA introduced its own version of history, and during the period of occupation it staged war crime trials which were mostly unfounded. The Japanese were led to believe that their government had conducted a criminal war of invasion and had committed wrongs. The trend was, however, now turning and people were now gradually beginning to discern the facts."

"The above article was editorially pulled to pieces and described as untrue by *Globe and Mail. Insider*, Aug. 1, 1995, Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

HEAD OF WHAT? "Queen Elizabeth, head of the Anglican Church of England, will attend a full service in a Roman Catholic Church for the first time, Buckingham Palace announced Thursday. The monarch accepted an invitation from Cardinal Basil Hume to an ecumenical service in Westminster Cathedral in London on Nov. 30 to mark its 100th anniversary. Westminster Cathedral is spiritual home to Britain's Catholics. The nearby Anglican Westminster Abbey is where monarchs are crowned." *Ottawa Citizen* July 21, 1995; *TKC*

Oct 1995.

INTELLECTUALS: "When Bill Clinton and Al Gore stopped off at Monticello en route to Washington for their inauguration, Gore pointed to two portraits hanging in Mr. Jefferson's home and asked the guide, 'who are those two guys?' 'Jefferson and Madison,' the stunned historian answered." *The Free Market Market, Connecting Link*, Aug-Sep 1995.

Church & State

GOVERNMENT REMOVES TAX EXEMPTION: "State revenue officials on Friday followed the IRS lead in revoking the tax-exempt status of the Indiananapolis Baptist Temple, a Southside fundamentalist Christian church ...

"(Pastor) Dixon likened the IRS to the Gestapo and the KGB and called the tax collection agency a liar for saying it has revoked the church's status. The church ceased to be a corporation in 1983 and, therefore, it does not have an identification number with the government, he said. ...

"Regardless of whether it acknowledges itself to the IRS by applying for a (identification) number, the IRS has the authority to assign it a number.' Stumpf said. ...

"In March 1994, the IRS filed tax liens totaling \$3.6 million against the Baptist Temple because it refused to withhold income tax and Social Security from employee payroll checks from March 1987 to December 1993. ...

"If the Baptist Temple refuses to pay the liens, the IRS may seize its property and sell it to cover the tab. Stumpf said. ..." *The Indianapolis Star*, July 8, 1995

RKH: In Britain in the 1660s, followers of the WORD were condemned for insisting that there is "no king but Jesus,"

and refusing to say "God save the king." They were also condemned for refusing to agree with government officials that "the Church is a department of the government." Nothing's changed. Yesterday's unfinished business is on today's front burner.

=====

[Back to Table of Contents](#) |

Chapter 258

MODUS OPERANDI

The following article was translated from *Vir Vilc en Vryheid* in Afrikaans by P. F. Bruwer. It tells the story of WHY the British invaded S. Africa at the time of the Boer War at the turn of the century. We have been told that the war was over gold, but in itself that could not be the complete story since the mine owners had already contracted for extended gold mining rights. This article tells the rest of the story.

The Reason For The Boer War

Through the entire history of South Africa the British moneypower has lurked in the background. It is not surprising that G. Wheatcroft, author of *The Randlords* - "The men who made South Africa" wrote, "The war was fought to make Transvaal safe for Corner House ..." Milner's close co-operation was naturally with Corner House, which emerged in the

postwar decade as not only the greatest, but overwhelming the richest mining house. (Wheatcroft, p. 218-219, 1986)

One of the biggest points of disagreement between the owners of the S. African mines and the old Transvaal government was over the question of labour. Underground mining required a large amount of labour and the mine owners did all in their power to entice millions of blacks to the Transvaal in order to keep their pay as low as possible. They had written to President Kruger's government in 1890, "Private labor providers repeatedly failed in their efforts to obtain a sufficient supply of black labour. This task must be undertaken by the government and we trust that your government will give it all its support. ... In spite of this the government did nothing to help the capitalists increase the amount of black labour." (Innes 1984, p58.)

Although black labour could go to the Rand and work in the mines, President Kruger had no intention of allowing millions of blacks to overrun his country. However, the mine owners were determined: the gold mines needed a permanent reserve army of workers from which they could satisfy their labour requirements. (Ibid., p.60)

In time the demand for an unlimited supply of black labour became the decisive factor in the mine owner's decision to exert themselves to bring about British intervention. "It was only through direct intervention by the imperialistic state (Britain) that the requirements of the monopolistic money power were finally met ... With a good government (a co-operating British occupation government) there will be an over abundance of workers and no difficulty in cutting wages." (Innes p. 61-63) This connection became obvious in time. "After the British victory the mine owners finally had a pliable government on their side." (Wheatcroft p.218)

There were many people in favor of white labour at this time, but, "White labour was a curse to the money power. They never believed that a smaller number of white workers could do the work as cost-effectively as a larger number of blacks. White workers always meant problems. Fitzpatrick loathed the idea of a white paradise ... Whites with labour unions will demand better salaries and better work conditions and blacks don't make such demands ..." Wheatcroft, p. 220).

Milner, the British occupation Governor, supported the mine owners and helped bring in hundreds of thousands of blacks to the Transvaal to work the mines. Most of them came from outside South Africa. About 75% were Mozambicans, and others came from places as far away as Sierra Leone, the Gold Coast and Liberia. (Innis p. 62).

After the war the number of blacks pouring in quickly increased from 40,000 in 1903 to about 107,000 in 1905. Still, this was not enough to suit the mine owners - they wanted still more so that wages could be forced lower. This was the time when all different kinds of plans to recruit labour were tried:

"An effort was made to recruit Italian mineworkers, but they did not turn up for their ship in Napals. A proposal was made to send American Negroes to South Africa. They could be handy workers not withstand the inherent laziness of the race, and the Americans would be glad to export them. There were also ideas to bring workers from the West Indies."Wheatcroft, p. 219

It was in these circumstances that the money power with support from the British Prime Minister Balfour and Colonial Secretary Lyttleton decided that the solution was to be found in importing Chinese. On Feb 12, 1904, the concerned ordinance was passed and in June the first Chinese made their

appearance in Johannesburg. In just over three years 60,000 Chinese were transported to Transvaal over a distance of 10,000 miles. (Ibid., p. 221) Johannesburg quickly turned into a Chinese city where murder and robbery became the order of the day. This action by the mine owners showed precisely in what light they viewed the Transvaal. What was our land, the place where we would spend our lives and build a healthy future - was to them simply a place to exploit - to make the biggest profits possible, irrespective of the dead bodies it cost.

Although the Chinese were later sent back, the blacks stayed. It was this attitude that has caused the blacks to be permanently embedded into the South African economy. The price for this policy of greed is being paid by us. The mine owners have the profits they wanted and have sent it overseas for safety. If need be, they can join it if events make it necessary.

Observations

During the Boer War one of the major mine owners fired his workers and left. He made no effort to provide food and water to help these blacks on their journey home. There were more than 30,000 of them who attempted to cross hundreds of miles of the desert to their homes. If the Boers had not rushed emergency assistance - most would have died.

Alfred Beits and Julius Wernher, mine owners, maintained a sub-rosa alliance with Milner during the war. While appearing to aid the Boers, they secretly sold them out.

MOST IMPORTANT: The importation of millions of black workers into South Africa was done to lower South

African wage levels. The unchecked flood of strangers into Saxon nations is being done for the same reason. The object is to reduce the Saxon into an abject wage-slave.

The flight of industry from Western nations and the resulting loss of jobs is playing into Saxon hands. At some point Saxons will find an uncensored method of communicating with each other and will use means to seize political power. (Perhaps it is the internet.)

When this is done tariffs can be raised 2000% to prevent either factory or manufactured goods from re-entering Western nations. This will give a tremendous boost to cottage industry, which will solve the employment problems overnight.

The last major political project will be the implementation of Saxon Zionism. Like the other peoples of the world - Saxons require separate development in order to worship their God.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: We had a quiet period the few days between Christmas and New Year, but, by January 2nd many squatters returned from their short holiday at home to resume their activities. They felt so certain that they have intimidated us that they came right up to the kitchen wall at the back. Within a week a few more holes were cut in the fence and they tore the roof from a carport. We realized that we must change our strategy and from then on we provoke and challenge them. My husband has a very loud carrying voice which can be heard on the farm next door and they know we will shoot.

During a visit to the dentist this week, the dentist told us

he lost a hundred thousand rand's worth of goods when his family were held up by armed robbers. From the flood of letters to the press, it is clear many suffered a similar fate but they also lost loved ones who were murdered. Big trucks have taken to forcing mostly white women off roads resulting in fatal accidents.

I resumed telephoning police headquarters and they listen very attentively. A captain came out to see what can be done, but that is as far as it goes. White lives simply do not count any longer. It is clearly ethnic cleansing against Whites and Inkatha Zulus. Not one White turned up at this year's intake at the police college.

Our leaders absolutely refuse to accuse white traitors of fighting God by supporting strangers to rule over us in violation of the WORD that is God.¹ At this time of our dire need they still refuse. If they only would the people could then tell who supports God and who fights God. I am told there are too many denominations. I don't see what that has to do with anything.

A recent issue of *Die Afrikaner* was devoted entirely to the "Day of the Covenant" and its meaning, but still our leaders will not quote the WORD to tell our people what our God requires of us. Our people are robbed both by taxes and robbers. The women are raped, men lose their jobs in affirmative action and many are murdered on farms and in towns, and still they are silent. Only when our people are told what their God requires of them will they be willing to obey His

1 "Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15;
 "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21

commands.

Finally Afrikaans children are threatened by savages in their schools. The list is endless and causes me endless concern. We are one people and we have only one WORD! What the WORD requires of us (God's Commands) are the very thing that our leaders will not allow to cross their lips. They still insist on doing things their own way and for doing that our poor country pays and pays and pays.

The National Party appears to be changing its name to "National Party Mission." We can only wonder what the "mission" stands for, but we expect for the party members to disband the party.

The ever scheming Broederbond has been working on some plan to get Whites to work with this new National Party Mission. It was the Broederbond who sold us out in the 1970s. This "togetherness" theme with those who sold us out before was again the theme at the December 16 Blood River gathering. It was the first time in many years that liberal Afrikaners were present at a Covenant commemoration. The editor of *Rapport* spoke about the need for a leader and said in the past a leader would suddenly and unexpectedly appear on the scene. But, on contemplation, we find such cases have been rare in S. African history. Some of the would-be leaders, like Constand Viljoen, have caused our country great distress and adversity. There is a distinct resemblance between today and the time in May 1993 when we desperately needed a leader. In 1993, Gen. Viljoen was suddenly raised up as the leader and we were betrayed. Now, we need a leader more than ever, but we are afraid of another Viljoen who will stir up feelings and again lead us into the sterile politics of the National Party, Freedom Front, and the Conservative Party.

The African National Congress finally rejected the idea of

separate development for South Africa's ten separate races - each in its own volkstaat.

Our services are all in decline. We once could count on regular postal service, but no more. The last I heard from you was two months ago.

An Academy for Christian-Volksown Higher education has been established in Pretoria. It took two years of intensive planning and work to provide young Afrikaner students the means by which they could escape from the present situation. They started off on February 2nd with two institutes but will try and provide for others in time. The onslaught against Afrikaans schools are increasing, but with the Academy, young students will have something to look forward to. According the S. African Teachers Federation executive committee; "At the moment the status of Afrikaans speaking people are reduced to that of peasants in their own country. DeKlerk sold Afrikaner interest and any claim made by Afrikaners as to their language, religion and culture is stigmatized as unreasonable discrimination." Till next time, with best wishes, K. J.

=====

READ CAREFULLY: "It now seems inevitable that by the end of 1996 in white S. Africa, there will be fewer non-HIV black adults (from all the black nations together) than white adults. It looks as though the underlying factors will make the present strange deviation (black rule) no more than a hiccough in the destiny of the white South African nation - reminiscent of Cromwell's Commonwealth in England, for example."²

2 *Impact*, p. 5, Jan 1996, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr.

LETTERS

PAUL HILL UPDATE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Paul's case is in the mandatory appeal stage at this point. A 70 page brief was filed on his behalf on 12/19/95. The brief was prepared by 2 attorneys who took the case *pro bono*. Paul tried to represent himself during the direct appeal, but the Florida Supreme Court voted unanimously that Paul could not do it.

"The state must respond to the brief by 3/19/96. Of course, they could request an extension. Soon after the reply brief is filed, the Florida Supreme Court will set the date for oral arguments. The entire direct appeal could be over in a year. If one or both of Paul's death sentences are upheld, he does not plan to participate in any post-conviction proceedings.

"I will try to send you the date of the oral arguments when I know them." Karen Hill,

BECKWITH UPDATE: The *Jackson Advocate*, December 14-20, 1995, a Black newspaper in Jackson, Mississippi, ran a front page story on Byron de la Beckwith which states that Judge W. O. Dillard has filed a "Friend of the Court" petition to intervene in the upcoming appeal of Beckwith.

"Dillard's petition alleges that the FBI withheld vital information it possessed about individuals possibly implicated in the case 'and conspired to deprive him (Beckwith) of his civil and constitutional rights under the federal and state law and the federal and state constitutions."

The petition goes on to say that FBI informant Gordon Lackey of Greenwood, Mississippi told the FBI on July 13, 1966, more than three years after Medgar Evers was shot; "They got the wrong man, Beckwith did not do the shooting." The petition states that the FBI never revealed Lackey's statements to either the defense or prosecution in the last

trial."

"It can be readily seen that this prejudiced the defendant. He was convicted on the theory of being the lone assassin of Evers." Dillard's petition maintains that the FBI should have furnished this evidence to the state of Mississippi along with the name of its informant in order that it could be shown whether Lackey in fact made the statement and if so would have to have had some personal knowledge of the crime or whether the FBI's informant was being paid, and if so, how much for false information. The FBI made an investigation of the crime, yet withheld from the district attorney the evidence they obtained.

The petition of former Hinds Chancery Judge Dillard asserts that both convictions, in 1973 and 1994, resulted from FBI conspiracies against Beckwith.

In his third trial Beckwith was accused by the feds of transporting an explosive device. The *Jackson Advocate* article states,

"Attorney Dillard presents pungent evidence developed from Bill Stringer, a former FBI agent that Stringer was asked to help frame De La Beckwith on explosives charges. Stringer asserts that in 1973, he was told by Special Agent in Charge Roy Moore to assist FBI Special Agent Tommy Webb in getting dynamite into the automobile of Byron De La Beckwith."

Stringer said; "I immediately informed Mr. Moore that I absolutely would not participate in such an act, that such an action would be a criminal action and would make me no better than any criminal I have ever tried or would try to obtain information on to convict them in court. I told him absolutely that I would not set up Mr. Beckwith or any other person in an illegal manner."

When Beckwith was on his way to New Orleans, Stringer says that two FBI informants, L.E. Mathews and Gordon Clark, met with De La Beckwith while FBI Agent Webb placed "several sticks of dynamite, an alarm clock and a battery on the floor of Beckwith's car behind the driver's seat." Beckwith drove away with Webb right behind. He was arrested after crossing state lines into Louisiana.

It appears that everything is as Byron de la Beckwith has said that it was - that he had been framed by the FBI from the beginning. This news is not surprising coming on the news of Ruby Ridge, Waco, and charges by the FBI's own agents that the organization regularly manufactures evidence to facilitate its arrests. *Hoskins Report* states once again that this organization is out of control, is a menace to the civil rights of Americans and should be disbanded.

It is singular that the only newspaper in the country to carry this news is a Black newspaper. The establishment media is once again conspicuous by its silence. Perhaps the day has arrived when Black, Hispanic, Jewish, Oriental and Saxon separatists can work together to protect themselves against the ITC and its agents so that each of us can be left alone to live in peace.

WHO CHOOSES?: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; I think your quotation of John 15:16 "... *you have not chosen me, I have chosen you ...*" is most appropriate. Another aspect of it is the fact that he chooses the ones we minister to here on earth." I must have a copy of your new book, *In the Beginning ...*" that people are talking about. Incidentally, how does money get into the book fund?" Randy Duey, 09884-016, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WI 53952. Member of The Order.

RKH: The book fund is the ministry of HR readers. The

fund may contain only \$10 or \$20 at the end of the month, but books are purchased and sent all month long as soon as donations are received. HR does the paperwork, fills the orders, and donates postage as its part.

WAR CYCLES - PEACE CYCLES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I came across your book, "WC/PC", while doing research at the Library of Congress last week. Thank you so much for writing it. I was very interested to read your history and analysis of the usury system and its connection to wars. Your book should be required reading all over the world." D.N. - Maryland

ITB: "Dear Dick: Congratulations on your just published book, *In the Beginning ...* - It is superb! At last we have a book that cuts to the chase and rather than dwelling on conspiratorial minutia. Readers will recognize that Dharma's success requires 1) that it never be recognized or exposed, and 2) that this ingenious tool of enslavement rides firmly on our lack of obedience to the WORD to remain separate. The cry "Blood and Soil" in time will again ring out amongst our Saxon brethren. This is the key to staving off the Wolf Pack. When this happens, the ITC parasites will be stuck with their large spice trade management payroll but the wage slaves will have flown the coop. The ITC vampires need us but we never needed them! Let the merchants of the earth weep and wail." Sincerely, Barry Huddleston, *Winston's Journal*

APOCRYPHA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The following is a letter I received from Gordon Winrod regarding the Apocrypha:

"The Apocrypha are 14 parts. They were considered by the Church extra (outside) Holy Scripture, but were carried along

with it, until 1546 AD, when the Council of Trent rejected three parts (The Prayer of Manasses, and III and IV Estras), elevated the other 11 parts to the station of Holy Scripture, calling them Deutero-Canonical, and ordered a Revision of the Vulgate.

"The Revision did not come until 1592 AD, but in subsequent printings of the Vulgate, always those three parts have still been courteously included at the end of the volume until about 75 years ago. In the Vulgate from Madrid of 1982 AD (which Winrod offers for sale), those three are no longer included.

"The English Catholic Bibles of this century still have the other 11 parts, ordered as Scripture by the Council of Trent. Both the original King James version of 1611, and the original Douay Rheims of 1582, 1609-10 retained all 14 parts (though the Douay Rheims kept the 3 parts at the end, following its Scripture). It could be correctly stated that the Protestant Bible had three more books than the Catholic Bible." Gordon Winrod, Gainesville, MO 65655,

RKH: Because the Catholic Church ecclesiastics choose or reject scriptures doesn't necessarily make them "inspired" or "not inspired". The Catholic Church has its own agenda. I have never found God's COMMANDS to differ in the ancient scriptures. The COMMANDS of God remain unchanged forever. God and his COMMANDS cannot be separated.³ Interested readers may order the *Apocrypha* HB, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.

GUNS & POLICE: "Maranatha! On the night of Feb 1

3 "For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6

thieves broke in my house and took three guns, some shells, and \$10 cash. They left their flashlight behind. I phoned the Ontario Provincial Police. They took me to the station, fingerprinted and photographed me. They took the rest of my guns plus all my shells. I tried to tell them we have wild animals here that are destructive. Better to talk to the wall."

C. R. - Canada

WAR IN CYBERSPACE

An event of the magnitude of the collapse of the Berlin Wall has occurred during the last 30 days, and not a word in the establishment media.

The Simon Weisenthal Center in California sent 2000 letters calling on providers not to provide space for "hate" pages - and particularly the Zundelsite that provides counter arguments to the Holocaust dispute. The word hate is used by today's establishment to describe what "patriot" described yesterday. The intent was to prevent discussion of the Holocaust and particularly airing the Zundelsite. Thus instructed, Germany censored the Zundelsite. When this happened the free-speech crowd worldwide jumped into the dispute declaring that one does not have to agree with what is being said but a person has the right to say it.

Individuals began setting up mirror sites all over the world. While Germans could not get Zundelsite from a single provider in the US, they now have a choice of 50 other providers. This is really something new. Unable to contain the Zundelsite from a flood of sites from all over, the German government ceased censorship and now anyone who wants to can stop in. For the first time in 50 years Germans are able to read the truth about the Holocaust. Lively discussions among German students are said to be going on at this writing.

A new age appears to have arrived. Perhaps the establishment is powerless to keep the German Saxons from re-entering the real world of people once again. Let us hope so.

Saxon News From Rhodesia

Two hundred and fifty thousand Rhodesian Saxons had won the war against communist insurgents backed with both USSR and Western aid when their establishment leader, Ian Smith, suddenly turned them over to the blacks - one man one vote - the same as was done later in S. Africa by the establishment's deKlerk. Renegades in both Britain and the US promised that whites would be protected. They lied. The *Citizen* of 1-8- 96 reports that the president of Zimbabwe (Rhodesia's new name) Robert Mugabe has vowed to, "for once and for all, money or no money," seize White- owned farms and pay the owners "in the future." The 80,000 whites still left are becoming destitute and have nowhere to go and no means to pay for their transportation.

RKH: Our people must learn that establishment priests and politicians represent establishment interests only and exist to entangle the Saxon in Dharma. The WORD is all the leadership we need. The day will come when a blow to a Saxon anywhere will be avenged as a blow against all Saxons.

Unfiltered News From Saxon Australia

SUICIDE CENTER: Sydney: "A Buddhist millionaire has promoted a debate across Australia by publicizing his plans to set up a suicide center in Sydney ... Australia has one of the world's highest suicide rates. In 1993, Australia recorded the world's highest rate of suicides among 14 to 24 year olds. ..." *Christian News*, Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lu-

theran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858, (OTTEN@AOL.com), Feb 12, 1996, p.11.

AUSTRALIA BETRAYED: "Our most consistent and debilitating economic problem has been the deficit ... We have had similar problems on four previous occasions in our history and in three of these cases severe depressions followed (1840s, 1890s & 1930s) ... On every occasion a surge in population, largely fueled by immigration, has preceded the economic downturn ... In all three of these cases an element of government regulation of the financial system led to a massive inflow of foreign capital, which was then overwhelmingly invested in the unproductive areas of property and property speculation." *Australia Betrayed*, Graeme Campbell & Mark Uhlmann, Oz-One Promotions, PO Box Q65, Queen Victoria Building, Sydney 2000, Aus\$20+\$2 p&h.

AUSTRALIAN IMMIGRATION: One in four Australians was born overseas. One of the largest groups in 1976 were Lebanese escaping the troubles in Lebanon. The same year a large number of Greeks, Cypriots, Turks and Italians also came, but their numbers were down from the previous two decades. Starting in 1980 the influx of S. Africans began, but today the figures are well down from the high 1986 figures. Vietnamese migrants have accounted for a large part of the total. Last year continued the Chinese influx - a steady trend ever since the Tinanmen Square massacre. Many Hong Kong Chinese are arriving seeking safe haven. Last year saw large numbers of migrants arrive from the former Yugoslavia.

RKH: Like other Western lands, these people bring their own gods with them. Even when they profess to be Christian

- it is a Samaritan Christianity.⁴

AUSTRALIAN POLITICS: The basic establishment plan for Australia is the same as as it was for South Africa and is for other Saxon states. They are to be subjugate under a tidal wave of strangers.

In Australia there are two main parties. The Liberal and Labor parties. The Labor Party is the equivalent of the American Democratic Party or the South African ANC/National Party; and the Liberal Party that of our Republican Party or the SA Conservative Party/Freedom Front. The candidates of both establishment parties are selected, advertised, and elected by the publicity given them by media owners - as is done in all other Western states. Third parties are blacked out. The "Asianisation of Australia" may be the most emotional issue. Most Saxon Australians are Anglican and Catholic and know virtually nothing of God's Commandments. Kept illiterate and docile by their prelates, they are separated from the WORD - their only guide and protector.

Unfiltered News from Saxon-Germany

GERMAN EMIGRATION: "It is probable that by the year 2010 up to 21 million more foreigners will move to Germany and 13 million Germans will emigrate. Experts warn that Germany's exemplary social security system will collapse under the pressure of the new immigrants. Huge slums are to be expected in the larger cities and native Germans will be

4 Samaritan: One professing the Saxon God who is not descended from Abraham Isaac and Jacob. *"I am sent but to the 12 tribes of Israel"*, *"Oh Israel, only you have I known of all the people of the earth."* An Israelite is an "adam" (Heb: he who blushes red) and of the line of Isaac (Isaac- son, "Saxon").

reduced to a racial minority in their own country. These figures were released by the Federal Research Institute for Country And Regional Planning in Bonn.

Anti-Saxon Justice In Germany

Michael Friedman, the Jewish executive member of the ruling Christian Democrats recently slandered Christianity as being a fundamentally brutal creed and, ultimately, the cause behind the persecution of the Jews. This outburst proves the anti-Saxon bias of the German courts and government since no criminal charges were brought against him for incitement as was done in the case of Hans Schmidt.

News About Saxons In Europe

NORTHERN ITALY: "Northern Italy wants to govern itself and does not wish to be 'exploited by the country's Mafia-ruled south." This is the outcome of an opinion poll among North Italians that was commissioned by the Lega North Party, and in which more than 50 percent voted in favor. Lega North demands its own parliament for Northern Italy, whereby Central Government in Rome should only determine foreign and defense policy. State President Scalfaro has now instructed his legal advisors to ascertain whether the Lega North demand does not constitute high treason." *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA, August 15, 1995.

Irish Saxons Deceived Again

IRA ARMS: "Only recently the IRA received yet another large delivery of arms from Iran. Not a word of it was disclosed to the media. ... The politicians do not seem to grasp

the fact that if the IRA is ready and able to pay for a large delivery of arms well into 1995 it is unlikely to surrender it almost the next day." *Special Office Brief*, 37 Upper Mount Street, Dublin 2, Ireland, Tel: 01- 760705

RKH: It is strange that people cannot seem to make the connection between the heavy invasion of Turk immigrants into Western Europe and the Iranian shipment of arms to the IRA in Ireland.

Scandinavian Saxons Discover The Wolf

SCANDINAVIAN countries are busy with a campaign against television pornography, and particularly against Filmnet, which is responsible for transmission of pornographic films four evenings per week in Sweden.

"Investigations have revealed that Filmnet's pornography business is apparently controlled by two S. African companies: Harry Oppenheimer's *Anglo-American* and Anton Rupert's *Rembrandt*.

"This startling news was divulged in Martin Craemer's *Engineering News of Sept 8.*" *Impact*, Oct/Nov, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr

BRITISH RACISTS: "Two-thirds of Britons say they are racist to some extent, and more than half think non-Whites should be given money to help them return to their country of origin. The August ICM opinion poll, published in the London *Daily Express*, also shows that one in four would vote for a political party supporting repatriation and a 'Whites first' policy. Fewer than half the country's Blacks and Asians said they felt British. ...

"Jewish communal leaders in Britain have expressed concern over the poll. ... " *Impact*, Oct/Nov, P.O. Box 28233,

Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr

TERRORISM FRANCE: "A Moslem terrorist training camp was recently discovered in Ardeche, in south-eastern France. French observers now believe that Algerian militants are on a course to *conquer* France." *Impact*, Oct/Nov, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr

AUSTRIAN CATHOLIC SCANDAL: "... The turmoil began last spring when a former Catholic school student accused the head of the church, Cardinal Hans Hermann Groer, of sexually molesting him 20 years ago. The 75-year-old Groer, who is also archbishop of Vienna ... stepped down as head of the Bishops' Conference ... The scandal has shocked Austria, where leaders of the powerful Catholic Church had been regarded as virtually untouchable. For centuries Austria was the bulwark shielding European Christendom against Turkey's Islam and other Eastern faiths; today, more than 6 million of Austria's nearly 8 million citizens are declared Roman Catholics, though only 1.2 million are active churchgoers. Still, the government assesses a church tax on residents who are required to register a faith. Just as the Groer controversy seemed to settle down, a gay-rights advocacy group stunned the public by calling a press conference to declare that four senior bishops are homosexuals. ... but offered no evidence. The four bishops, including Christoph Schoenborn, who was named by the Vatican to fill in for Groer and is considered Groer's very likely successor, denied they were gay and threatened legal- action against Krickler. The activist stuck by his claims, which triggered energetic public debate ..." *Los Angeles Times*, 9-12-1995

Confederate Ball

Richmond - Once a year re-enactors, dressed in period Confederate uniforms with their ladies in hoop skirts, attend "The Confederate Ball" to raise money for the Confederate Museum. This year, Wilder, the black ex-governor of Virginia attacked the attendees as racists having a "magnolia mentality." He all but accused them of wanting to go back to the old days to sit on front verandas, sip mint juleps and whip slaves. He demanded that the ball be canceled and that an apology be made to blacks. Immediately there was a rush to buy tickets and they were quickly sold out. The ball was a smashing success. Instinctively Saxons know that their God frowns on strangers ruling over them.⁵

Far East

JAPAN NIXES CHINESE: Japan has clamped down on Chinese immigration - Japanese consulates have asked their Chinese counterparts to tighten emigration control over Chinese citizens trying to get into Japan illegally. There are an estimated 40,000 illegal Chinese migrants resident in Japan. *Intelligence Digest* 12/95

DALAI LAMA DOUBLE: BEIJING: People will die for the priests who can show them the path to heaven. Buddhists claim that ability. The Buddhist leader from Tibet is a six-year-old child called the Dalai Lama. Guided by his advisors he tells Buddhists the world over what to do and they do it. To stop this - China invaded Tibet. The Dalai Lama fled, but

5 "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21

continues interfering in the internal affairs of China. China recently selected their own 6- year-old boy in opposition to the Tibetan Lama. China also appointed his politically-safe advisors. Now there are TWO Dalai Lamas. One represents China's establishment state religion, the other represents the universal religion of Tibet's Buddhist priests. Both meddle in Western Christendom as the war continues on a different level. Westerners must learn about such things.

Mid East

INDIA BARS HINDU: India's supreme court ruled that Hindu supremacist, Balasaheb K. Thackeray, is disqualified from holding office because of his "vituperative speeches" against Muslims. (Story in *NY TIMES* Dec 12, 1995, A16.

RKH: The great ideal of Hinduism is the union of all religions into one. Islam rejects religious integration and is therefore coming under increased attacks by the Hindus. The Indian courts try to act as peacemakers, but the fact is, the world's separatists are being attacked unceasingly by ITC integrationists.

=====

Back to Table of Contents |

Chapter #259

TO TIMOTHY MCVEIGH

By David Lane, POW

"First, let me say that I am in no position to make judgments about the accusations brought against you by the Federals. However, having faced the Federal Inquisitors, and having experienced their injustice system first hand, I am inclined to believe there is a good chance that anyone they charge with a political crime is innocent. Furthermore, governments have created their own 'incidents' in order to advance agendas or enhance police states since governments were first formed. Those with common sense and rudimentary knowledge of explosives know that a fertilizer bomb outside the building did not shear off the support columns of the building that you are accused of destroying.

"Finally, before getting to the real reason that I am writing this letter, I would like to say that the hypocrisy of Janet Reno,

the Butcher of Waco, in screaming for your head on a block is beyond the comprehension of those who retain their powers of reason. The attempt to divert attention away from the crimes of Clinton, Reno and the criminal regime seems transparent.

"Timnothy, since you are about to experience firsthand the farce which the system calls a federal trial, but which in brutal honesty is nothing more than a perjury circus, I would like to share with you a bit of what to expect. I was utterly dismayed to hear in the system media that your lawyer referred to Judge Matsch, recently appointed to hear your case, as a fair and honest judge. Having personally experienced the 'honest and fairness' (sic) of Judge Matsch, to the tune of a 150 year sentence, in a travesty which included blatant violations of the 5th, 6th and 10th amendments, I speak with first-hand knowledge. Furthermore, every iota of relevant testimony against me was perjury created by FBI agents and federal prosecutors, using blackmail and bribery.¹

"Judge Matsch, whom your lawyer calls 'honest and fair', was well aware that all testimony against me was thus created. Indeed, ALL federal judges know that the FBI and prosecutors create perjured testimony and present false evidence as standard practice. So, any statement by your so- called defense lawyer that lends credibility to the system is irrefutable

1 Buried on page B8 of the *New York Times* of Sept 15, 1995 was a story entitled "FBI Chemist Says Experts Are Pressured To Skew Tests." An FBI chemist, Frederic Whitehurst, complained about the handling of the evidence in the Trade Center case and in the 1991 trial of Walter L. Moody, convicted of mail- bomb killings. Louis J. Freeh, now the Director of the FBI, led the prosecution of the mail-bombing case. Frederic Whitehurst worked for 13-years for the FBI. He received a doctoral degree from Duke and was the FBI's top bomb- residue expert. In 1994 he was demoted after taking his complaints to his superiors.

evidence that he is a conductor on the railroad that the Federals have put you on. Whatever slight chance you have depends on your putting the government on trial, and a system devil called a lawyer will not do that. So, you have no choice but to defend yourself.

"When you first express your intention to defend yourself you will find that the judge and the lawyer assigned to pretend to defend you will argue that you need them in order to cover the details which might allow an appeal. That is pure hogwash. There are no appeals in a political case, just pretense.

"Timothy, you are dealing with a government that over the last two centuries has traveled from Dixie, to Cuba, to Mexico, to Panama to Grenada, to a dozen Latin American countries, from the halls of Montezuma, to the shores of Tripoli, to Italy, to Germany twice in WWI & WWII, to Japan, to Korea, to Vietnam, to Iraq, to Waco, to Whidbey Island, to Ruby Ridge and dozens of lesser known wars, occupations and assassinations, in pursuit of their *Novus Ordo Seclorum*, or New World Order. In the process they have killed and maimed many tens of millions of very real people. They are not going to let a little thing like justice for Timothy McVeigh stand in their way, now that they are so close to completion of their goal. The capacity of people to forget the past is exceeded only by their willingness to accept the propaganda of the present. So, you have to talk to the jury and present the big picture. I cannot guarantee success, but I can guarantee you that a system lawyer masquerading as your defender will only bury you.

"Now, in order to expose Judge Matsch as a system hatchet man, I must tell you who I am, what I represent and why I, too, was and am a target of the system.

"My name is David Lane. You may disagree with my

politics, but certainly you are aware that a White man who demands a nation or territories for the preservation of his race is the target of the most vicious attacks the system can devise. Timothy, some 15 or 20 years ago I became aware of some demographic statistics that are hidden by the system. Only about 8% to 10% of the earth's population is White. And additionally, due to heavy taxation and other destructive practices, we are an old race. Between two and three percent of the earth's population is White female of child bearing age or younger. The race springs from its women. While political, religious and economic systems can be destroyed and replaced, the death of a race is eternal. The government under which we live denies the White race not only White nations, but White schools, White neighborhoods, White organizations and everything necessary for survival as a race.

"Of course, the propaganda for mixing the last of our women with strangers is never ending in the system media. This is deliberate, malicious genocide. But the most effective weapon in this genocide program is forced busing. Judge Richard Matsch, the judge handling your case, has been Denver's busing judge for over two decades. In the process he has established himself as one of the foremost forces for the murder of the White race on the continent.

"When I discovered the intent of the New World Order crowd to mix and destroy my race, and realizing that it would be an irreversible tragedy, I set out to resist. In the process I first developed a pamphlet called 'Death of the White Race.' I set out on a campaign to distribute a half million copies along the front range in Colorado. So in 1981, at the behest of the ADL, according to my sources inside the Denver Police Dept., a special team was sent after me. Through luck or the will of the Gods, I escaped this attempt. The details are in the

archives of the *Denver Post* in the summer of 1981. Although the real story is, of course, obfuscated.

"I have, also, coined a motto which is now used by the remnant of loyal White people around the world. It is FOUR-TEEN WORDS. The fourteen words are '*We must secure the existence of our people and a future for White children.*' So, I am considered to be an enemy of the system.

"In 1985 the system accused me of participating in the assassination of a talk show host named Alan Berg in Colorado. The Federals tried me through the ruse of RICO or racketeering trial, which was held in Seattle, WA. The only crime of substance with which I was charged was the Berg assassination. One hundred percent of all relevant testimony was government created perjury. I was given a sentence of 40 years with this, my first felony conviction. But, the system was not satisfied. In 1987, the Federals took me to Denver and again tried me for the Berg homicide. I was tried in the court of Judge Richard Matsch. Judge Matsch knew that I had published articles accusing him of genocide for his forced bussing of tens of thousands of White children. He knew that for this genocidal crime I advocated the most extreme punishment when the day of justice comes. But he did not recuse himself.

"Judge Matsch knew that I had been jeopardized already for the Berg homicide in a previous trial in Seattle, and yet he rejected my arguments against double jeopardy. In Seattle I was charged with violating Berg's civil rights. In Denver they added motivation, which was that I violated his civil rights because he was a Jew and had a job. This, according to Judge Matsch, made it a new offense. Under this reasoning I could be tried yet again because he wore glasses that were manufactured in New York.

"Also I denied that Matsch had jurisdiction to try me. Homicide is a state crime. I told him that under the constitution he could try me for treason, counterfeiting and crimes on federal property. He denied every motion or demand. I threatened to discuss the Constitution with the jury. I was told that if I tried it I would watch the trial on TV or be gagged. Judge Match does not allow the Constitution to be discussed in the travesty he calls a trial.

"A co-defendant with me in the Berg trial was Richard Scutari. He is currently imprisoned at the Federals' worst prison in Marion, IL.² He will confirm all that I tell you. The Feds told him at Seattle that unless he pleaded guilty, his wife would be charged and the state would get his daughter. So, he agreed to plead guilty and get 60 years. The agreement included an inonclad guarantee that the Feds would not prosecute him in any additional trials. Then, they reneged and prosecuted Mr. Scutari for the Berg homicide again in Denver. Scutari showed Judge Matsch the agreement and even had his lawyer from Seattle come to testify that the government was breaking its agreement. But, Judge Matsch, this paragon of justice, honesty and fairness, according to your so-called defense lawyer, allowed the prosecutors to try Mr. Scutari anyway.

"Lastly, a careful perusal of old issues of the *Denver Post* and the *Rocky Mountain News* will show that Judge Matsch for many years had the closest possible ties to Zionist organizations and ADL approved groups. Whether these ties are ethnic as well as for political expedience, you would be well

2 Richard Scutari #34840-08, Lewisburg, PA. He was just transferred after spending 7 years in solitary at Marion.

advised to ascertain before you demand that Judge Matsch recuse himself. The record is clear, the judge assigned to your case is a lifelong legal assassin or hatchet man for the system. By publicly proclaiming that this system hack and perverter of the Constitution, to say nothing of being the murderer of the White race, is an exemplar of justice, your misnamed defense lawyer has exposed himself as a member of the team that intends to dispose of you. In my opinion, gained the hardest way possible, whatever little chance you have depends on taking your defense directly to the jury and exposing the evils which you have set out to destroy.

"Best wishes from the gulags of the occupation government." David E. Lane #121873-057, U.S.P. Florence, POB 7000, Florence, CO 81226³

NOTE: One does not have to agree with David Lane on everything to appreciate his condemnation of America's legal system. It would be wise for those who operate the federal system to examine it closely and correct the injustices that have crept in. If this is not done - in due time more Americans will become disillusioned.

=====

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

"The biggest black hospital in the country is Baragwanath Hospital. The black nurses went on strike, walked off the job, and left patients to die - and many did. White universities also have had problems. The more liberal the rector, the more

3 Copied from *Focus*, David Lane, Issue #601, 14 Word Press, HC01, Box 268K, St Maries, ID 83861, \$20/yr. Back issues \$3/ea.

demands made on him.

The chairman of so-called Truth Commission is Desmond Tutu, archbishop of the Anglican Church, the state church of England. This is also the church of Joost de Blank, Trevor Huddleston, French Beytagy and Ambrose Reeves of the 1950s and '60s. The latter fled from S. Africa after the Sharpeville unrest because he was involved and afraid he would be caught. They represented the British state church in South Africa and as expected of them, they carried on a running battle against the Afrikaans National government from 1948 to 1966. That struggle against Afrikaner- nationalism with the Anglican Church in the forefront is continuing in the form of "Nueremberg Lynching Trials" cloaked with a pretense of justice.

According to *Rappart* newspaper of Dec 10, 1995, a pamphlet appeared in September 1994 with the title "*Introduction to a Religious Consultation on the Truth and Reconciliation Commission.*" It was published by the World Conference on Religion and Peace, South African Chapter. The pamphlet vigorously recommended that a Truth Commission be established. The pamphlet even contained nice stories about Idi Amin's Uganda. Guess who did the writing and recommendation? Why archbishop Desmond Tutu, Yasmin Sooka and Dr. Alex Boraine! All three end up as members of the Truth Commission that they recommended be established.

The census planned for October 9th this year will provide a hostile government with all the information they need for the communist confiscation of all they want.

The Anti-White attitude of British visitors is notorious. You can observe it in the attitude of their sportsmen coming to play here. The captain of the cricket team from England

recently thought it quite in order to say how backward and narrow minded we are, and he used the old "hairy-back" epitaph when he spoke of our team. "Hansie and his hairy-backs". Our boys just laughed.

"The English upper-class are buying up large estates around Cape Town, like Margaret Thatcher's son and a number of their so-called 'nobility.' Are any Saxons left in England or were they all sent out to the colonies?"

Pardon me if I am not quite clear about their reason for wanting to destroy the Afrikaner, his religion, language and culture, and also divest him of his lands and all he ever possessed. One day I think it must be New Age Hinduism which has to destroy separatism wherever it is found, and the next I think it is just greed to make a fast profit at someone else's expense.

If we suppressed the English culture or language here or kept them from working among us, they would have reason, but they have had equal rights to language, rights, and culture. They also kept all the top position is business and industry. A few side with us. We have one very dear English lady in the HNP and she does more than her share, but she is still only one. A few of the English would argue for Afrikaans schools, but more would say that it is racism or blame apartheid for all the country's problems. If a public meeting is held in Afrikaans they will immediately object. They cannot understand what is going on, yet I know in the farming community where I grew up there were a few English families surrounded by bilingual Afrikaners while they continued to speak only English and they had been in the area for almost 100 years.

Cyril Ramaphosa, one of the two contenders for Mandela's position, acknowledged on TV that he is a Muslim. Thobo Mbeki, the other one, has just been appointed by Mandela to

take over many of his tasks. The Jews support Mbeki and the Muslims support Ramaphosa.

Urgent!

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: An article in the last *Afrikaner* seemed so important that I feel the need to send it right away. I talked about the enemy in the last letter but now the enemy has a name. It might sound superficial to say that those who really rule England are our enemy, but that is the way it looks.

=====

"British involvement in the commemoration of the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War, 1899 ..."

(The following was translated from *Die Afrikaner*, 23-29 February 1996)

"It is the Mandela- regime's intention to take the lead in commemorating the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War 1899. The aim is to take the initiative out of Afrikaner hands and place the British, who enslaved the Afrikaner through this war, in a position of honour, and by these means continue the 'Boer War' against the Afrikaner.

"This forms the core of a media statement that Mr. Jaap Marais, leader of the HNP issued with reference to the planning. His complete statement follows:

"The excessive homage from the British-side to Mandela will apparently reach a culmination, when he will shortly visit Britain. According to press reports he will stay at Buckingham Palace as the personal guest of the British Queen, and he will ride with her in the royal carriage though the streets to the palace. The whole to-do radiates diplomatic baseness.

"This is a typical gesture from the British to honour

Mandela flatteringly for the war waged by means of the ANC-SACP's terrorists against Afrikaners, with moral, diplomatic and actual support from the British side, without which there would not have been a terrorist war against South Africa.

"There was never any doubt that the Anti Apartheid Movement (AAM) was in fact an Anti-Afrikaner Movement (AAM), financed and and managed by the British secret



Charles, Prince of Wales

On a visit to a Hindu Temple and Cultural Centre in north London.
The Citizen, Jan 3, 1996

service. And the fact that the ANC and SACP both had their head office in London, from where the war was waged against SA, was the undeniable evidence of the British usage of the ANC-SACP against the Afrikanerfolk's political power.

"The present open warfare by the ANC-SACP government

against the Afrikaans language, Afrikaans schools and the remembrance of Afrikaner heroes, is the continued 'Boer War' that from the British-side is continuously urged on, to make South Africa a British country.

"It is in the light of these realities that the commemoration of the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War in October 1899 becomes of the utmost importance.

"Information exists that the ANC-SACP government is already busy organizing this commemoration as a state function, with a plan to have Prince Charles as the main guest of honour and involve representatives from 43 states.

"The ANC-SACP will naturally exploit the opportunity in such a way that it can be used to benefit them politically in the 1999 general election. It will be easy to synchronize this intention with those of the British-side.

"The drive behind the ANC-SACP plans is likely the British government with the Foreign Office in the forefront. Blacks in S.A. were never really interested in the Anglo-Boer War of 1899- 1902 and their involvement in the conflict was secondary. The present Black government is only a British tool in this connection.

"It is obviously the aim to use the centenary commemoration as a vehicle to celebrate the 1994 conquest of political power over the Afrikanervolk, as the semi-final stage of the 'Boer War'. The final stage will be as Lord Randolph Churchill envisioned in the 1890s, 'The days of the Dutch as an independent people in South Africa are numbered. They will disappear; unloved, unsung, scarcely even remembered.'

"This expression of Boere-hatred is not unique. *The Telegraph* wrote about the Afrikanervolk as recently as 1959:

'Today's Afrikaners are the product of the scum and dregs of 17th century Holland and Germany The

Afrikaans language has emerged from the idiom that dregs took with them to the Cape. This language of riff-raff has in the meantime degenerated even further. How could it be otherwise, since the children were brought up by Coloured slaves, and the parents were ill-bred louts from the lowest levels of Dutch society ... The inevitable occurred: the inherited lack of intelligence of their Dutch forebears has brought the Afrikaners where they are today ...'

"This is how the British-side fight to deprive the Afrikanervolk of his honour. A lower moral plane is inconceivable.

"Afrikaners must realize that Boere hatred still burns in British power politics and that the planned commemoration of the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War by the ANC-SACP government is a most important phase in the continued fight against the Afrikanervolk.

If there is a case around which Afrikaners must now rally, it will be to use the occasion of the centenary commemoration in 1999 to accentuate the Afrikaners historical meaning, energize patriotism, inspire national pride and to turn the conversation again to the Boerehatred of the British authority.

"In the light of present attacks on the Afrikanervolk's values and spirit and the anticipated role which the Confession Commission of Desmond Tutu will play, all Afrikaner fronts must as soon as possible give this affair priority."

Early South African History

England invaded S. Africa during the Napoleonic Wars. She imported ruthless administrators and judges to harass the earlier Dutch settlers. The abused Afrikaners were forced to flee inland to Orange Free State and the Transvaal. Their

vacant farms were sold to English speaking immigrants. Millions were made on these land deals. Today's Afrikaners are being encouraged to flee S. Africa so the British can repeat the scam. This same scam was attempted in the South after The War Between the States. Blacks were put in power and backed by federal bayonets to institute a reign of terror. This forced tens of thousands of Whites to refugee West. The plan was to sell their abandoned farms to European immigrants at tremendous markups. Black nationalism shut out the NY bankers and the plot failed. Establishment churches exist to bless this sort of thing. The media-suppressed story is told in *Vigilantes* by Hoskins.

LETTERS

ITB: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Greetings Kinsman! A short note to let you know that after 7 years of lock-down at Marion I have finally been transferred. I am now at Lewisburg where I remain in the hole while they decide whether or not to let me out among the general population. *In The Beginning ...* was excellent. Perhaps this book will educate our Folk enough so that they will now stop chasing bogeymen and concentrate on the real enemy. Take care and may our God continue to guide you as you bring our Folk into knowledge His WORD minus the preacher talk." 14 words, Richard Scutari, PO Box 1000, Lewisburg, PA 17837. (The Order)

REPLACING CELLS: "Brother Dick; One can easily see the repetitive pattern of YHVH's cleansing (destruction of parts) of our race. This occurs in man. When any cell of our body becomes defective it is destroyed. THEN (and only then) the body replaces it. (The contrary would be to replace the defective cell when new cells become available - which

is never done.) This is the same pattern that is going on in S. Africa & elsewhere & soon will intensify here in USA." MD - Florida

ED: The doctor knows what he is talking about. Weak Jews long ago dropped away from their militant brothers. Weak and treasonous Arabs are now dead. Both Arabs and Jews are lean and mean. Saxons will walk the same conditioning path. Liberals and traitors will drop away and in time we will become hard and ruthless as others. Today we have no Arafat or Perez who tell the world that Islam or Judaism is the only way. Neither did they when they got started. There is not one Western politician in any of Western nation who will fearlessly step forward and proclaim that *God's Commandments are the ultimate authority* - that they are the absolute, non-negotiable, set-in-concrete leader that we must follow. In time we will have our leaders. Events will have made them. Our losses will be replaced with aggressive and vigorous battle hardened cells. Saxons will follow the banner, but first - the banner must be raised. The WORD must be proclaimed as the one and ONLY leader. First the WORD lifted high to tell warriors where they are being led - then they will form ranks.

Jefferson To Madison On Land - 1785

Fontaineblau, France, Oct 28, 1785: "Dear Sir: ... The property of this country is absolutely concentrated in a very few hands. ... I asked myself what could be the reason so many should be permitted to beg who are willing to work, in a country where there is a very considerable proportion of uncultivated lands?

... Whenever there are in any country uncultivated lands and unemployed poor, it is clear that the laws of property have

been so far extended as to violate natural right. The earth is given as a common stock for man to labor and live on. If for the encouragement of industry we allow it to be appropriated, we must take care that other employment be provided to those excluded from the appropriation. If we do not, the fundamental right to labor the earth returns to the unemployed.

"It is too soon yet in our country to say that every man who cannot find employment, but who can find uncultivated land, shall be at liberty to cultivate it, paying a moderate rent. But it is not too soon to provide by every possible means that as few as possible shall be without a little portion of land. The small landholders are the most precious part of a state."⁴

ED: Breaking wage-slavery in America must be our goal. Our people are entitled to a piece of land where he can return to sink a plow and produce his groceries. Anything less is to remain a slave to the one who writes the paycheck.

SEWER TALK: London - Feb 9, 1996. "Some of the world's best known church leaders, including Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Bishop Edmond L. Browning, head of the Episcopal Church in the U.S., have given a major boost to gay Christians by adding their names to a public message congratulating a British gay Christian group on its 20th anniversary. Advertisements congratulating the organization - the Lesbian and Gay Christian Movement (LGCM) - and bearing the names of 300 distinguished church officials

4 GOD'S LAW: *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit."* Num 26:53-55: *"Ye shall not offer unto the Lord ... an offering thereof in your land."* Lev 22:24 (GB); *"Give me thy vineyard ... and I will give ... thee money. And Naboth said ... the Lord forbid ... that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee."* I Ki 21 2-3

- including Archbishop Michael Peers, of Canada, and Lord Soper, a veteran British Methodist, as well as Roman Catholics - appeared on February 9 in three church newspapers in Britian. ... Lutheran bishop Maria Jepsen, of Hamburg, Germany has given her support to a church blessing to a homosexual couple in a Hamburg church. ... A conservative church group has criticized the blessing as 'blasphemy.' *'Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.'* Lev 18:22; *'If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death.'* Lev 20:13 *Christian News*, Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858 (OT-TEN@AOL.com).

ED: We should encourage Christians to withdraw from this scum. The Living God will deal with them in due time.

MUSLIMS IN THE WHITE HOUSE: Americans marked a milestone in the acceptance of Islam with the first presidential reception (February 20) to mark the end of the holy month of Ramadan. "It is only fitting that just as children and families of other faiths come here to celebrate their holy days that (Muslims) come here, too," first lady Hillary Rodham Clinton said at the event.

ED: Christianity is all but banned in the lands of Islam and Palestine. Here, Waco Bill's backers require that all worship his own god, but tolerate the others without separation. Either that or die - a la Ruby Ridge and Waco! This is the Hindu outreach called Buddhism.

METHODIST AWARD: The Reverend Doctor Stanley Mogoba, the presiding black bishop of the S. African Methodist Church, received the 1996 World Methodist Peace

general-secretary of the World Methodist Council in Johannesburg. (Story in the *Citizen*.)

ED: *"The WORD was God." John 1:1;* God says that strangers are not to be placed over us, *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15.* These prelates say that this black stranger has accepted God and is therefore our brother. On the other hand, the WORD says, *"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Matt 12:50.* The scripture says, *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7.* This black breaks the WORD by coming into our midst. He is not doing the will of our Father which is in heaven and is therefore not our brother - regardless of oaths, acceptances, hands on, ordinations, honors and awards.

To aid dull witted prelates and others, the WORD says it twice; *"The stranger (zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51.* It even tells trolls of low understanding how they should act upon learning of this disaster; They should say, *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51.*

But, such is not the case. This black has violated the WORD. A brother is, *"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 12:50.* This black has disobeyed and is not a brother.

The prelates who are honoring him and calling him a brother are false witnesses. They, and trash like them, are the ones who have placed strangers to rule over us in violation of the WORD.⁵ These prelates fight God; *"O children of Israel, fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper." II Chron 13:12.*

It is you who have let the wolf into the sheepfold and for that you will have to give an accounting.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

5 The WORD says; *"Thou shalt make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24;* The Geneva Bible states, *"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25.* The notes in the Geneva Bible by the reformers say, *"Ye shall not receive any imperfect thing of a stranger, to make it the Lord's offering: which hee calleth the bread of the Lord."*

Chapter 260

THE FINAL SOLUTION

One must know certain basic historical facts in order to understand current events. Lincoln's Abolition Plan to free the slaves was done to keep them enslaved; that the Blacks were meant to be used to enslave the Whites; and, that it is all part of an ancient plan to destroy Israel.

Historical Background

History has shown that as long as a racial group can maintain its cohesiveness and laws it may escape the clutches of the International Trade Cartel (empire).

"1772 - Virginia again petitioned England to prevent the importation of slaves ... The petition was refused."¹

"1817 - The American Colonization Society was formed in Washington, DC. Its purpose - to finance the return of

¹ *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, Hoskins, p. 132,

blacks to Africa. Its founder - Rev. Robert Finney, a Presbyterian minister. The reason - Israel was to separate themselves from strangers lest they learn their ways. The group immediately came under attack from the 'liberals'..."²

Colonization Abolition Plan

The Colonization Abolition plan was started to buy Black females reaching 18 and males reaching 21 and re-settle them in Africa. Older slaves were to remain in America and in time grow old and die. In this way slavery would quietly and surely cease to exist as the younger Blacks returned to Africa and older Blacks died out.

It was also planned that the slave owners would be compensated for the loss of their property so the Law against theft of property would not be violated.³

The Colonization Abolition Plan worked in the following manner:

1. Money was raised from individual donations and grants from states;
2. Slaves were obtained from owners who had bought them from New England slave traders. Some were purchased, many others were freed by their masters on condition that they be re-settled.
3. The newly freed slaves were then furnished with clothing, seed, and tools, and settled on farms purchased in Liberia. In their new country they were protected from European and Black African interests who were interested in again reducing them to slavery.

² Ibid, p. 141

³ GOD'S LAW: "Thou shalt not steal." Ex 20:15; "Know ye not that thieves ... shall (not) inherit the kingdom of God." 1 Cor 6:9-10; "If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive ... he shall restore double." Ex 22:4

This plan was supported by prominent leaders in both the North and South. Tens of thousands of Blacks were re-settled in Africa in this manner.

Radical Abolition

The Blacks were needed by the International Trade Cartel (ITC) to provide the "final solution" to the "Saxon Problem."⁴ If they were deported to Africa it would mean that the critical element would be lost. To prevent their departure a substitute plan was introduced.

This substitute solution was - "radical abolition." It was meant to destroy the existing repatriation plan. Radical abolition simply demanded that the slaves be freed instantly without compensation to their owners. Neither was there incorporated in this plan a way to care for the slaves once freed, and it certainly did not include a plan to re-settle them in Africa. This plan was not supposed to solve the Negro problem in America. It was proposed in such a manner that it was sure to be opposed by the South, and in the conflict to follow the entire self-sufficient farm system of the South could be destroyed and the entire section could be added to the economic empire in the process of being built.

Radical Abolition Sold By Media

The ITC owned the American media which made it possible to sell this radical incendiary plan. From the first, practically all mention of the existing Colonization Plan was

4 Lenin, writing in 1916, says flatly, "... the aim of Socialism is not only to abolish the present division of mankind into small states and all-national isolation, not only to bring the nations closer to each other, but to merge them."

blackened out at the very time it was doing its greatest work. There was no voice to oppose the ITC media in the big cities as it launched a full-blown hate campaign to demonize the South.

Every mention of slavery concentrated on the extremist speeches and statements of radical abolitionists. Headlines dwelled on Southern atrocities against defenseless black slaves and incidents were manufactured where none existed in fact. Incited against their Southern brothers by this propaganda campaign, Northern Whites forgot that there was an existing, peaceful American Colonization Plan. At the same time, Southern Whites began to bristle over the lies told about them.⁵

Good Men Do Nothing

We Southerners, loving the comforts of home and the companionship of wives and children, held back and allowed a Dharmatized⁶ priesthood to roam the land spewing poison, and a lying media to go unpunished. We did not really believe that our disregard of God's Law would cause Him to do to his own people what he said he would do:

GOD'S LAW: "Thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." 1 Ki 20:42

The result of our unbelief and indolence was a war in which 600,000 White men died. The Blacks were seized as

5 *GOD'S LAW: "If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19; "A false witness shall not be unpunished; and he that speaketh lies shall perish." Prov 19:9*

6 Hindu: "Dharma" - tolerance. "Dharmitized" - to be conquered by Dharma.

booty and compensation was refused their owners. Since plans had not been made to furnish the confiscated slaves with food, shelter, or a way to provide a living, many starved or lived on the limited bounty of their now destitute former masters.

It was not until the abject misery and starvation of these Blacks who had been seized by Union Armies and transported to other parts of the country became an international disgrace that "40 Acres and a Mule" was offered to quell criticism. Even then it was a boondoggle. Top dollar was paid to ITC land and animal speculators for thousands of acres of worthless sandy land and thousands of diseased scrawny animals. The media reveled in the righteousness of it all.

Had the ITC's media informed Americans truthfully about the peaceful "American Colonization Plan" of Tom Jefferson and others of the nation's founders, and the results of adopting "Radical Abolition" of Abraham Lincoln and the Black Republicans - they would have chosen the peaceful way. If Blacks had been given the choice, after having had it explained to them, they would have done the same. As it stands today, the lying media of the ITC has propagandized both Whites and Blacks to hate those who had their best interests at heart, and love those who have caused them pain and suffering.

Occupation & Confiscation

Agents of the International Trade Cartel installed Black government to rule over the ruined South. Their mission - to pull down what remained of the old system. Southern plantations were virtually confiscated for pennies at tax sales, and the Southern self-sufficient farm system was destroyed. Slaves were taken without compensation and 600,000 men

were killed - most of whom owned self-sufficient farms and who had been declared "kings" and "priests" by their God.⁷ The starving defeated army that had followed Robert E. Lee to final defeat at Appomattox had no idea that they were being incorporated into the American Empire. The South was one more conquered province being brought kicking and screaming into the empire, and the empire was in position to finish the job.

Imperial Rule

The history of the world since Christ is the history of empires. An empire is a business operation. Its government is based on the Indian feudal system. All feudal systems are the same. They consist of priests, king and soldiers, businessmen, and workers.

The imperium of empire is to supply its needs by incorporating weaker neighbors. The larger it gets the more diverse are the people incorporated into the empire. Diversity tends to split the empire apart. The greatest problem makers has always been the Saxons whose religion commands, *GOD'S LAW*: "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2.⁸

To hold the empire together, diversity of this sort must be overcome. This is an old problem and the solution is also an old solution. It is to enforce "Dharma." "Dharma tolerance"

7 *GOD'S LAW*: "Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6

8 Margin note by the reformers in *Geneva Bible* 1599: "This was to cause them to live chastly, that their posteritie might not be rejected."

is a Hindu discipline. Empire subjects must be taught to be tolerant of other subjects so that trade can take place smoothly. Strictly enforcing this tolerance are "Dharmatoids." Dharmatoids believe in "forced tolerance." A Dharmatoid will kill you in the name of tolerance. Dharmatoids and their Dharma are the glue that hold the empire together. They are essential.

Promoting Racial Intermarriage 1870s-1880s

It was time to permanently incorporate the South into the Empire. The Episcopal, Methodist and Catholic establishment churches remained predictably quiet as the media campaign promoting racial intermarriage went into high gear. The 1870s-1880s media cry promoting "racial intermarriage" found support from those who were willing to support "empire." Racial intermarriage is the empire's final solution to the problem of diversity.

At this time, being a member of the Republican Party meant that one was expected to support its programs. At least, one did not condemn them. There were even some, like Col. John Singleton Mosby of the famed "Mosby Rangers" of the former Confederacy, who joined the "Black Republicans" to receive preferential treatment.

Black Nationalism

Unfortunately for the Empire timetable, the campaign promoting racial intermarriage foundered on the rocks of Black nationalism. The former slaves, understanding at last how they were being used as pawns of the ITC establishment, tried to banish ALL Whites from the Southland which they now ruled under the protection of federal bayonets. The Blacks planned to turn the conquered Southland into a Black

republic.

The story of how Black Nationalism forced the ITC to switch sides and ally itself with the conquered White South is told in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia, \$18 copy. Black Nationalism was the last thing the ITC expected.

Overnight the formerly hostile media began to support the crushed Southern Whites to help them remove Black rule which also made it possible for the ITC to save some part of the wealth they had accumulated during and after the late war. Help from this unexpected ally, combined with the ubiquitous rise of the Phineas Priesthood over the entire country, put an end to the integration plan - for a time. (See Numbers, Chapter 25.)⁹

The Garvey Case

In the 1930s, 50,000 Blacks gathered in a tent city on the site of what is now Newport News. They wanted to go back to Africa. Plans had been made with Liberian officials and land had been set aside to settle on.

Their leader was a giant of Jamaican birth, Marcus Garvey.¹⁰ This remarkable Negro had put together an organi-

9 All nations feel entitled to their own land where they can worship their own gods free from the groping greedy hands of outsiders. This includes Blacks, Jews, Chinese, Japanese AND Saxons. The separatist interests of nations are opposed by integrationist interests of economic empires. The ITC hires help from all nations and inflames one national group against another to prepare the ground for Dharma enforcement. But, the Dharmatoids' treatment of Marcus Garvey, Rabbi Kahani, and the Weaver separatists exposes the mailed fist beneath the silk glove of empire "brotherhood." Separatists are the natural enemies of empire integrationists every time they meet.

zation of six million dues-paying members who wanted to separate from White society and return to Africa.

His organization bought several war surplus "Liberty Ships" of WWI vintage, sailed them down to Hampton Roads, and made ready to embark the waiting colonists. He called it the "Black Star Line."

A Coast Guard cutter pulled alongside one of the ships. A search uncovered a case of contraband whiskey. The ships were confiscated, Marcus Garvey was jailed, and his effort was destroyed. The story is told in Cox's *Teutonic Unity* and *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*. Plans had been made for Marcus Garvey's followers, and returning them to Africa wasn't one of them.

The Classic Case

The ITC propaganda machine continuously propagandizes the glories and correctness of integration. All state agencies promote its glories. The "Pocahontas" affair in Virginia was blessed and encouraged by the Church of England. The intermarriage of the Spanish conquerors with South American Indians was encouraged and blessed by the Catholic Church. And the silence of today's tax-free establishment Churches bless interracial marriage. They are all paid not to mention God's prohibitions - and they don't.

THE BALAK PLAN

All plans of integration conquest follow closely yesteryear's master plan - the Balak Plan. It was an attempt to

10 Col. Ernest Sevier Cox told me that Garvey was a thoroughbred. Even the palms of his hands were black.

Dharmatize our entire nation. So that we would never forget, it was recorded:

"Balak, the king of the Moabites, who had ... a friendship ... with the Midianites, saw how great the Israelites were grown, he was much affrighted ... he ... did not judge it prudent to fight against them ... so he resolved to send ambassadors to the Midianites about them.

"Now the Midianites, knowing there was one Balaam ... who lived by the Euphrates, and who was the greatest of the prophets at that time ... sent ... to entreat the prophet to come to them, that he might imprecate curses to the destruction of the Israelites.

"So Balaam received the ambassadors, ... and told them ... that God ... had raised him to great reputation on account of the truth of his predictions; ... and not to persist in their enmity against the Israelites ... Balaam ... went along with the ambassadors ... (to Balak)." Antiquities 4:6:3

Plot To Destroy Israel

The prophet Balaam advised Balak, the ruler of the Moabites, that he must do the following in order to destroy the Israelites:

"If you ... gain a victory over them (the Israelites, then do thusly)

"Set out the handsomest ... of your daughters ... then ... send them to be near the Israelites ... and when they are enamored of them ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the word of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them. ... when Balaam had suggested this counsel to them, he went his way.

"... this Balaam ... did ... suggest that advice to them, by making use of which, our enemies had well-nigh corrupted the whole multitude of the Hebrews with their wiles ..." Antiquities 4:6:6-13¹¹

One must clearly understand the point being made. Strangers, unable to destroy the Israelites openly, tried to make them violate God's Law against intermarriage.¹¹

The proof that destruction is certain is that God's people have been destroyed in every nation where intermarriage has been allowed.¹²

Once Again

Once again Essau has set in motion the same old Balak Plan that he used so many years ago. Nothing has changed. He kept the Black Slaves from being freed into a land of their own. He prevented the descendants of those here from leaving. He has brought in hordes of strangers. His media displays them adorned in paint and costly apparel, and his government and courts give them preferential opportunities to accumulate wealth. All this is being done for the sole purpose of destroying Israel to remove the danger to the lawless ones.

Seeing their approaching doom, like sheep our people mill in consternation not knowing what to do. At some point the

11 LAW: God absolutely forbids racial intermarriage. GOD'S LAW commands: (1) *Thou shalt not take a wife...of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife."* Gen 24:3,4. (2) *"We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (nokriy - alien) wives of people of the land."* Neh 13:23-27. (3) *"They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (ziüwr - racial alien) children."* Hosea 5:7. (4) *Ezra the priest stood and said "Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives ... now ... separate yourselves from the people of the land and from the strange wives ... until the wrath of our God (plague) for this matter be turned from us."* Ezek 10:10-14. (5) *"Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son."* Deut 7:3. (6) *"We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (nokriy: foreign, non- relative, alien) wives ... therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the ... commandment of our God."* Ezek 10:2- 3.

12 Copies of the *Balak Plan* handout are available from the *Virginia Publishing Company*, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, \$5 per 100. Please add \$3 p&h.

simple word that will deliver them will at last sink into their consciousness. They will stop following their lawless priests and leaders. Instead, they will remember:

"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

And they will turn to their God who will then bless them.

LETTERS

PAUL HILL: "Dear Dick: Sorry to be slow to respond. I am astounded at the amount of mail I have coming in. I am currently working on a book in which I would (I believe) make reference to the Geneva Bible. I hate to request such an expensive reference book but believe it could make a significant contribution. The Lord is rich blessing me here. I would not trade this experience for anything in the world." Paul Hill 459364, Florida State Prison, Box 747, R-2-N- 17, Starke, Florida 32091

RKH: Rev. Paul Hill is awaiting martyrdom for liquidating an abortionist doctor. His story can be found in *Vigilantes of Christendom*, Hoskins

UNFILTERED NEWS

RUBY RIDGE REVISITED: "The US Marshal Service last month bestowed its highest award for valor to five of its men involved in the 1992 shoot-out at Ruby Ridge, Idaho. This award, for 'exceptional courage' and 'sound judgment,' went to the man who shot a 14 year old boy in the back and another marshal who provoked the firefight by killing the boy's dog. Later, their 'high degree of professional competence' included calling in the FBI Hostage Rescue Team

which resulted in killing the boy's mother, Vicki Weaver." *In Touch International*, Bill PO Box 28240, Tempe, AZ 85285

RKH: None of the murderers of innocent American citizens at Ruby Ridge or Waco have been indicted. Instead, the killers receive awards and commendations - with the approval of the administration for whom they work. Rewarding evil makes certain that evil will strike again. Their acts show both the individuals members and their organizations to constitute a clear and present danger to American citizens. They are out of control and should be disbanded. If they are not others will suffer.

Coushatta

Two hundred and fifty militia arrived in Coushatta, Louisiana armed with cameras to prevent Lynn Truman Crawford, 42, and his 78 year old mother from being slaughtered.

The two had been terrorized by FBI agents who without warrants, arrived in their yard demanding that Mrs. Bonnie Crawford sign a release to search her house. Their excuse was that they wanted to question Lynn about the Oklahoma City bombing. Because they had no warrant Mrs. Crawford asked them to leave. They refused. Because she suffers from poor circulation she asked to sit - the agents would not allow it. They prevented her from entering her house. When she tried to get out of the sun - they forbade it. When she tried to drive off in her car - they blocked her in.

After an hour, the FBI agents presented what they said was a warrant. Mrs. Crawford then gave them a key and told them her dog was inside. They kicked in the kitchen door and sent in an attack dog. Mrs. Crawford's dog engaged the attack dog and chased him out into the yard where the government agents

riddled it with bullets - killing it.

Lynn Crawford heard the shots and saw his dog being killed. Fully aware of Waco and Ruby Ridge he retrieved his father's shotgun and confronted them shouting, "Stop it! Back off!" They did. Only then did they announce, "FBI," and left.

Four hours later they returned and sealed off the isolated Crawford residence, set up two road blocks, and called in two Black Hawk military helicopters. The siege that was to last six days was under way. Bonnie Crawford was taken away by patrol car but was allowed to return to her home the next day and stayed with her son until he surrendered.

Lynn Crawford called Norm Resnick, a Colorado talk show host, who called the Alabama Gadsden Minutemen who called Johnny Johnson of the Texas Constitutional Militia. The militia phone tree was then activated with the news that the FBI was at it again in Couthatta.

The feds cut the telephone communications several times, but Johnny Johnson was able to talk them into restoring the service so that communication with Lynn Crawford could continue. When the telephone was reconnected Lynn Crawford exclaimed, "These people have come here to kill me! I am firmly convinced that is what they came here to do."

Johnny Johnson said that militia contact was established in all states within 45 minutes. The phones then began ringing at Red River Parish Sheriff's office. According to the *Houston Chronicle*, Chief Deputy Sheriff Warren Perkins said, "We were getting calls within three or four hours of this standoff. There were probably a hundred of them (today) from all over the country."

Bob Worn of the Norela Common Militia reported that many of the conversations with both local and fed agents were tape recorded. Jeff Randall of the Alabama Gadsden Minute-

men called the FBI and gave this solemn warning: "Militia are headed that way. If you don't back off there is a possibility that there could be blood in the streets." Polite calls from the militia network to federal and local agencies continued through the siege.

Mike Kemp said in the *Gadsden Minuteman Newsletter*, "Video is our most effective weapon. Do what they don't expect. Confront them. They are trained to pursue. When you pursue them with video it destroys their plan."

Militia commanders advised the FBI; "Send in Bob Worn to negotiate." He agreed. Regarding the FBI, Worn observed, "The old timers were polite but the arrogant yuppie types gave me a cold chill."

The FBI asked him to deliver two messages; "We're not going away. We will do our job." and "Washington has given permission for Bob Worn to accompany Lynn Crawford from Coushatta to Shreveport to St. Louis." This last was to assure Crawford that he had a friendly eye during all legs of the journey.

Specific terms of surrender were drawn up and accepted by federal authorities. Based on these terms, Crawford surrendered. Contrary to the terms, he was held at the newly-constructed Federal Prisoner Transfer Facility at Will Rogers International Airport, Oklahoma City. He has since been transferred to Ste. Genevieve County Jail near St. Louis, Missouri.

According to the New Orleans FBI agent, John Fleming, Crawford was indicted by a federal grand jury in Missouri on February 14th. He is accused of willfully failing to pay child support across state lines. This evidently means that the FBI is into child support collections now.

Bob Worn says that he saw no warrant. "Only thing was a

Writ of Seizure." he said. By the time of Crawford's arraignment, a great many documents had been "found."

The people of Coushatta applauded the militia. "So gratifying to see people from out of town show up to help out with the feds." Bonnie Crawford reports "The whole community is very supportive and couldn't be more wonderful." Mike Kemp of Alabama Gadsden Minutemen summed it up: "He's still alive." (Excerpted from *Coushatta, Louisiana - FBI Told To Back Off*, by Reinhold Sommerstedt.

RKH: I was told that this story was printed locally and was blacked out nationally. Negotiations with the FBI are fraught with peril. The FBI sent a robot to the Weaver's cabin door at Ruby Ridge to deliver a paper. The robot contained a 12 guage shotgun. If Randy had reached out to get the paper his head would have been blown off. The FBI could then have walked in unopposed, disposed of the children and destroyed the evidence a' la Waco, Gordon Kahl and Oklahoma City. This would have saved them the embarrassment of being sued and paying \$3.2 million dollars reparations. No one would have been left alive to collect.

CHAOS: "About 1 million whites were murdered, robbed, assaulted or raped by blacks in 1992." *Straight Talk*, PO Box 960, Pigeon Forge, TN 37868

G0ETZ GUILTY! A jury containing four blacks and two hispanics said Bernhard Goetz acted recklessly and without justification when he shot Darrell Cabey in 1984 and was ordered to pay the black \$43 million. (ASA - Internet)

RKH: "Jury nullification" by informed Saxons can overturn any statue strangers pass. Therefore, to achieve absolute rule, "jury nullification" and juries must be abolished. The

best way to abolish it is to abuse Saxons with juries made up of lawless strangers. The Law says: *"Thou shalt not have a stranger to rule over thee."* "Strangers" are not made in the image of the WORD - they are Lawless. Their resulting Lawless decisions has brought the ancient Saxon jury system into disrepute among Saxons. Strangers intend to take this disrepute and replace the jury system with their own appointed "judges" who can be counted on to render PC decisions. This is the reason for the series of "show-trials" in which Bernard Goetz is the latest martyr.

Back to Table of Contents |

Chapter 261

ERECTING AN ELECTRONIC IRON CURTAIN

by Louis Beam

Information Freedom

The internet, perhaps the last truly free means of information exchange in the Western World, may soon be choked by censorship and government controls.

The circumscribing of the net may cause the death of what has become the first people-to-people exchange of ideas and information on a worldwide basis. The forces behind this effort appear at first glance to be an unlikely coalition of conspirators: the CIA, some Jewish Religious groups, and various foreign governments. While this unholy alliance for

censorship and control may seem unusual to some, politics makes the bed for these strange fellows. Indisputably, an international cabal of special interest groups both within and out of governments are working both openly and secretly to end the unregulated direct exchange of information between people. At stake is nothing less than the regaining of information control which the internet has shattered. Up for grabs is nothing more than the thinking and decision-making abilities of informed men.

The Old Way

Information has flowed from the top down for most of this century. Filtering of information by middle men from government, newspapers, radio, and then television has left most Americans depending upon Paul Harvey "for the rest of the story." Suddenly, almost without warning, the internet mushroomed into popularity connecting people all over the world together electronically and thereby threatening the power of those who disseminate information. If information is power, then the control of information is more power. The ideas of men are shaped by what they are told. For those who hope to erect a "New World Order" upon what they view as the antiquated ashes of free speech, control of the internet has jumped to near top of the list of "things to do." Governments and religious groups manipulate and control people by what they are allowed to know or not know. A decision has been made by the information brokers to end unregulated information exchange. Overnight the propaganda begins as these forces build their case for control and censorship.

Pornography On The Net

Quickly the nightly news lights up with horror stories of

pornography on the net. Minutes later the same channel runs four hours of lurid programming bringing profanity, sex, sodomizers and violence into the homes of viewers who were just shocked about porno on the net. Newspapers carry feature-length stories about children being lured from home over the computer telephone line, as if somehow typing a request to a child for sex over the phone line is more effective than saying it over the same phone line. The Anti-Defamation League issues a report saying that bomb plans can be found on the net along with anti-Jewish opinion. As if the same were not available in every public library in the United States. Politicians in Washington began to talk about "protecting the children." The same politicians whose destructive social policies and no-win wars have destroyed more mothers' sons than all the pagan empires of the past. Rabbi Abraham Cooper calls for censorship of politically incorrect ideas in Canada and asks for the establishment of an "internet police." A delegation from the Nazi-hunting Simon Wiesenthal Center in Vienna, Austria, which for the most part has run out of 80 year old former Nazis to hunt, takes on the new task of information censors and asks Italian Prime Minister Lamberto Dini, European Union president, to back World Jewish Congress initiatives to stop those who disagree on the impact and importance of the holocaust from using the internet. Then in a joint effort of the ADL and the Simon Wiesenthal Center, letters are mailed to Internet service providers in early 1996 urging providers not to carry messages that contain non-complimentary opinion about Jews, which is quickly labeled as "cyber-hate speech." This is but a glimpse of the public efforts of the information censors to unleash "info police" on the net. It is clear that those who have previously served as the middlemen of politically correct information are distraught at their having

been taken out of the loop.

The Government Steps In

Meanwhile, sources within the federal government, who wish to remain unnamed, reveal that there are considerable behind-the- scene efforts to bring the flow of information under government control. In the labyrinth bunkers of the CIA in Arlington, Virginia, a team of planners has begun discussion on how to control the net by establishing internet node servers throughout the system that will act as a "strainer" of unwanted electronic information flow (there are indications this process has begun now). The Army Security Agency (ASA), which has the world's most sophisticated signals intelligence and electronic monitoring capabilities has begun setting up clandestine servers to monitor traffic, catalog, classify, and archive.

Election Iron Curtain

From the above sampling of events, it is clear that both government and pressure groups with sacred cows to defend have determined that uncontrolled information flow between people is a threat to their interests. The results of this statist thinking will lead to a "war on information" similar to the "war on drugs," curtailing free speech and informed opinion. Like the war on drugs the real objective will not be to save society but rather to control society. CYBER WARS are breaking out between the people and government over the flow of information. What is wanted by these would be internet thought police is for government and a religious group to pass on what is proper for the public to know and censor that which they consider not proper - an electronic iron curtain.

Another Inquisition

Efforts at censorship by religious groups are not new to this continent. The Spanish Catholic Church saw nothing of value among the writings of Aztecs and Mayans and so ordered their books burned in contempt. Like them, Rabbi Abraham Cooper and the Anti-Defamation League see nothing of value in the world of those who beg to disagree. Black robed priests yelled the smear words of the 16th century "Vile heretic!" and labeled non-catholics "pagan savages." Rabbi Cooper and his religious cohorts of the new inquisition cry "anti-Semitic" and label those who believe differently "hatemongers." The words have changed, but for those shouting them the objective is the same: eliminate the opposition, the opponent is never answered; he is discredited. Fear kept many silent who would have otherwise opposed the Catholic Inquisition. Fear of the rack and straps, of being labeled anti-Semitic will keep many quiet today. The call now for censorship by Rabbis is much like the pyres of Priests in the fifteenth century. It is an electronic equivalent of book burning. The zealot's willingness to accept only his personal vision of the world around him has led mankind down this same pernicious path before. Intolerance, solely it is clear, is not sole a non-Jewish characteristic. A new inquisition has begun. This one will seek out the heretics of the internet for the stake. Each age it seems, has its TORQUEMADA.

The Anti-Freedom Front

A warning of what is to come: as the Federal Government, Anti-Defamation League, and the Central Intelligence Agency seek to squelch or control the net, look for senseless acts of random electronic violence. These acts of subterfuge could well be committed by computer nerds at CIA and the

ADL or their agent provocateurs and will appear to have been perpetuated by "white racists," "neo-nazis," "patriots," "extremist anti-government radicals," "hackers," or other identifiable dissidents of the right and left. The purpose of these incidents will be similar to those of a driveby shooting - to terrorize people into submission. In this case, consent is wanted for censorship rather than drug turf but the principle is the same: a political/religious gang wants control. Understand that establishment media, as the propaganda arm of the government, will on cue make the call for censorship of the net. Those who have the resources to employ the best politicians money can buy also own newspapers, radio and television networks, for all serve their design. That design being the control of people through the filtering of information and repressive laws. After investing billions of dollars in media/information empires and politicians, all geared to work in tangent keeping people under control, these modern day equivalents of the book burners of former ages will not willingly let unfettered information exchange hinder their efforts.

Whip Cracker Hired

The new head of the CIA, John Deutsch, was hand picked by Bill Clinton and his backers to carry forward plans for a technological police state to rest upon the typical shoulders of bullet proof vests, black boots, and front doors shattering under their assault. Air Force Lieutenant Colonel Edward G. Lansdale, CIA operative par excellence, personally recruited the new CIA director for his first government job in the early 1960s at just 22. Deutsch became one of Secretary of Defense Robert MacNamara's ("we never intended to win in Viet Nam") whiz kids in the Pentagon who would help to design

the Vietnam War; a slaughterhouse for other kids not so fortunate as to have political connections. Deutsch has held political posts under Democratic administrations and advisory or academic positions during Republican administrations. Deutsch became part of the elite permanent government of the United States that is accountable to no one, and virtually immune to the oversight process. The shell game of elections and political positions, always on the public dole, never elected, spending their entire lives trying to control the affairs of others. Much like the secret CIA Air Base (Area 51) at Groom Lake in southeastern Nevada, there is an aureole of secrecy surrounding their lives and functions. Deutsch's grandfather was a diamond merchant who ran the Zionist Federation of Belgium and he is therefore expected to work closely with the ADL and other pro-censorship groups. President Clinton appointed Deutsch as Director Central Intelligence in May of 1995 at the moment when the bombing of the federal kindergarten in Oklahoma had allowed his Administration to launch a maximum political/propaganda counter-offensive against the rapidly growing discontent with, and mistrust of, the federal government. Black smoke, mutilated bodies, dying children, crying distraught mothers, created exactly the atmosphere the government needed to turn things around.

Censorship is a word of many meanings. In a narrow sense it of course may refer to suppression of information, or ideas. In a broader sense however, it is the rape of the human mind: Taking away that which is needed to make fair, informed opinions about this life. The mental rapist of today is no different in his goals than the back alley pervert who by force assaults a defenseless woman, taking from someone else that which he has no right to. Both acts are the works of the most

contemptible sorts of humankind, desperate men, fearful of the light of day.

It seems ironic to many that the ADL which has made innumerable calls for "diversity" would spearhead these efforts at censorship. What is being called for by them, the Simon Wiesenthal Center, and Rabbi Cooper is the equivalent to "Bosnian ethnic cleansing," a sort of information cleansing of the internet. Perhaps a new organizational motto of "many Cultures, One Opinion" would be more in line with true ADL objectives. Is it not just a little bit odd that the same people who fear firearms in the hands of the people fear information in the minds of people. The ADL supported the recent government ban of certain types of firearms just as it supports government action to censor the net. As firearms laws only disarm honest citizens who obey the laws, information bans only affect people who desire to think for themselves. One pundit has already quipped that "I'll give up my information when they pry my cold dead fingers from the keyboard."

In closing, the author would like to make two additional things clear. First, there are Jews who oppose censorship, although to this point their voice is but a whisper compared to the intolerance of the Anti-Defamation League and Rabbi Cooper. Second, that writing about Jewish religious leaders and government spymasters operating in a collusive effort to erect an electronic iron curtain to restrict freedom of speech and information does not make one anti-Semitic or anti-government. The government is erecting a police state.

NOTE: Louis Beam served two tours of duty in Vietnam as a door gunner on a UH1D Bell helicopter. He was decorated with the Distinguished Flying Cross for Heroism, and has received several other medals. For only the third time in

U.S. history, he and several others were charged in 1987 with Sedition against the government. He was tried by a jury of his peers at Fort Smith, Ark. in 1988 and found not guilty. Mr. Beam holds a BA in history from the Univ. of Houston.

=====

THE BATTLE OF MAJUBA

The history of S. Africa is the ongoing story of the Afrikaners to be free. They first fought the tyrannical Dutch East India Company, then the government of the Netherlands. Their last enemy has been the most persistent, savage, untruthful, untrustworthy, un-Christian, and underhanded - the British Empire. This enemy has been responsible for invasion after invasion, one broken treaty after another; murder, rape, pillage, alliances with strangers, and concentration camps that murdered tens of thousands of women and children. These abuses have been met time after time by the Boers in open conflict as told in the story of the Battle of Majuba that took place in the 1st Boer War of 1880-1881. It was translated from *The Patriot* Feb 24, 1995.

"Carter, a British correspondent, was a witness at the Battle of Majuba. He relates that after the battle the Boere asked but these two questions to the British; 'Why were the British gunsights set so far away while the Boere were so nearby?' and; 'Why did the British start the battle on a Sunday?'"¹

"These two questions describe the Boer nation's way of life in an exceptional manner. The Boere were a group of individuals of whom each acts on his own initiative during

¹ "Boere" means "farmer" in Afrikaans.

the battle, each had his own planning strategy for his particular situation, while the British had to wait and act on a command. The order to adjust sights for shorter range never came in the ensuing panic and they did not dare to use their own discretion.

"The question over the Sunday dispute also points to the way of living of the Boere of old. Sunday was a day of rest, a day devoted to the honour of God and it caused a great deal of unhappiness to think that the English used this day to put into action their war tactics. Small pieces of history like this make you realize who and what your forefathers were.

"While going up the mountain you realize that the Boere must have been outstanding soldiers, for without shelter they slowly climbed the first part of the mountain in four hours. It feels unreal that the ground on which you now walk was where the battle took place and where your forefathers won the decisive battle of the first Anglo-Boer War.

"On Majuba mountain you experience again the manly courage and boldness of the Boere as you walk about and see the exact places where the British fighting lines were placed. You see where the Gordon Highlanders took up position - a regiment known for its exceptionally brave soldiers. You follow the path with Comdt Ferreira and Field-cornet S. Roos and D. Malan followed against the northern side till they were nearly on top and split into three groups. You look out over the plateau and see the place where the Boere camp stood and where Gen Piet Joubert earlier that morning at about six o'clock matter-of-factly said that the English must be taken off the mountain as soon as possible.

"Before your mind's eye you see how 150 men on horseback charged to the foot and with a rifle in one hand ascend the mountain. There on top it is difficult to understand why

Gen. Sir George Colley and his 600 men at that stage still did not realize the danger. He even sent a heliographic message to his camp at Mount Prospect and said that the situation is completely under control.

"He still believed that a handful of Boere only served to disguise the main Boere evacuation of Loings-neck and sent word that the Boere were only wasting their ammunition.

"He perhaps had a good reason because in little more than five hours of shooting only four British were wounded. What Colley did not realized is that the shooting was a cover by the men older than 50 years, who were sent to distract the British attention from the younger men who in three groups were reaching the last part of the top of the mountain.

"On top we walk to where Colley and his second in command Cmdr Rommily of the Naval Brigade stood when Rommily was fatally wounded. You witness Cooley's astonishment when he realized that it was not a ricochet bullet but a brilliant shot of a Boer about 600 yards away. You also realize like Colley that all Boere were marksmen because their every shot hit a target.

"Towards twelve o'clock severe shooting took place and the first British line crumbled. An hour later the second line was subjected to the same grueling fire. You witness how the British panic when they were stormed by Boere from three different directions - it was the younger men who were all on top now. The British did not even know there were Boere on the crest, which is to say, on top and near them.

"It fills you with pride when you realize that although the Boere were only a third as many as the British, that every time a man fell it was from a shot fired by a Boere. We go and stand at the place where Colley was killed. Like a true British nobleman he died while still giving orders to his men. When

he was killed many of his men in panic stricken flight plunged over the cliffs and were killed.

"The climax of the day on the mountain comes when you hear at the very end the respectful words of Carter as he wrote that after the victory and resounding success of the Boere, there were no sign of shouts of triumph or excessive joy - only compassion for the wounded while the Boere took care of them and carried them from the mountain, and a profound gratitude toward their Creator that He once again liberated them and their fatherland.

"The pride you felt is replaced by reverence and respect for your forefathers and you cannot do otherwise but feel by the true experience of the Battle of Majuba what the Boere went through for their freedom and fatherland."

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by K.J.

Bishop Tutu's inquisition commission is now talking about trials lasting for years instead of a few months. As long as they receive the outrageous salaries they are being paid, I can see them demanding that Whites be brought before them to receive justice well into the next century.

The whole thing is an exact repeat of what took place in the former Cape Colony during the 1800s just prior to the Great Trek. At that time Blacks and Coloreds were encouraged by Church of England missionaries, liberal magistrates and governors to lie about the Voortrekkers, and they lied very convincingly.

The case against Magnus Malan has had its moments. Two prime witnesses had the same wording and the same mistakes in their respective statements. One witness said he was threatened with arrest and told how to draw up his statement and it matched that of Opperman.

A strange thing has happened. A book called "*Folk Treason*" has appeared with all the information that we have needed for so many years. The author was in position to know who did what and named all those involved. We must believe that God has a plan for us.

The book cannot be all that comforting for some who suddenly find their names and deeds in print for all to see. It is a pity that it is only available in Afrikaans. Gen Tienie Groenewald was involved as the principal secret agent in establishing both the AWB and Conservative Party. According to a *Weekend Star* report of April 1996 under the heading "AWB Formed By Vorster Government. The plan is supposed to have backfired and resulted in the rise of militant neo-nazis," says a secret document edited by Norman Chandler. Both the AWB and CP were formed in opposition to the HNP. The book reminds me of removing a piece of wood and finding it full of termites. The author is retired and feels himself free to write. Whatever the reason it will certainly clear the air of long held suspicions and if all of it is true, we can understand why so many of our efforts came to naught. But there is still more to it. All those other movements had the same origin.

It also discusses the murder of Dr. H.F. Verwoerd and a NP candidate in the 1979 general elections. A Dr. Robert Smit and his wife, during an investigation found a secret account in the Union Bank in Switzerland that belonged to Dr. Diederichs, a former state president who went along with the agents that shot these people.

The quality of our drinking water has deteriorated. The authorities blame excessive rains.

There was panic selling at the Johannesburg stock exchange on May 9, 1996. Best Wishes, K. J."

WILLEM RATTE ARRESTED - RADIO DONDERHOEK SILENCED²

by Robert Slimp

"Commandant Willem Ratte, a swashbuckling military hero of S. Africa's wars against communist terrorism in Angola and South West Africa has been arrested. At the time of his arrest, he had been operating Radio Donderhoek without a license. He broadcast to a very small area with a radius of only about 50 kilometers, but his radio station was a beacon of freedom, truth and hope. On several occasions, the ANC/Communist government tried to close down the station, but Ratte always prevented this by his bravery and the support of friends.

"Technically however, Ratte was arrested, not because of his radio station but because of his illegal occupation of Fort Schanskop, an old Boer War site which he occupied with a small number of patriots in December 1993 to protest the handing over of his country to the ANC/Communists.

"General Constand Viljoen was supposed to mediate between the police and Ratte's men at the time of the seizure of Fort Schanskop. The police also promised Ratte that if he and his men would leave peacefully they would not be arrested.

"Two days later, the police "discovered" a locked room at the Fort (for which Ratte did not have a key). The room contained weapons and ammunition. Ratte was then charged with illegal possession. During the trial, the State prosecutor recommended a suspended sentence because of lack of evidence that Ratte had anything to do with the contents of this

2 *Southern Africa Update*, Robert Slimp, 4636 Crystal Drive, Columbia, S. Carolina
29206 803-782-9024

locked room. But, the judge gave him 20 years.

"In his address to the court, Ratte declared that he was an officer of the old SA Defense Force and that he only gave allegiance to the old South African state as symbolized by the old RSA flag. He said he rejected the communist government which took his country over through treason and fraud.

"Ratte is now in jail and he has started a hunger strike. He is currently being held 23 hours each day in an isolation cell, without contact with anyone. He is being visited daily by his doctor but refuses to take any medicine.

"Willem Ratte is an officer and a gentleman. Above all he is an outstanding Christian who practices his faith. S Africa desperately needs more Willem Rattes! We must all pray for his early release. His ridiculous prison sentence can be compared to that given to Clive Derby-Lewis (another Commandant in the old SA Defense Force) when he was sentenced to death for a murder he did not commit.

"An interesting point: 3,784 people were arrested last year for the illegal possession of weapons. We are presently trying to find out how many of these were charged.

"Fellow Americans take note! We must never allow our country to be subverted from within as was South Africa, by enemies of freedom who would destroy us. The key is our immigration policies and our right to own guns. If we lose these two battles, we too will become another South Africa. We must not allow this to happen!"

LETTERS

DHARMA: "R.K. Hoskins; Enclosed is a newspaper picture of a stranger pushing "tolerance" so he can be personally accepted. My observation - the area in which I live used to be 98% White. Today to see Black men with White women, who

are almost always blond, is common. But it is still rare to see a White man with a Black woman." S.A. - California

RKH: The serpent has always been after Eve because she is the most vulnerable. *I Adam & Eve 18:7-9* from the "Lost Books" says; *"God carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore and it landed in India."* From India, once more has come the serpent with its "Dharma." The target is the same. Eve is the most vulnerable and so she is the serpent's foremost victim. Our shield is the same as it has always been - the WORD. The reader has been appointed priest by the WORD. It is he who must spread the truth. There is no one else.

DAVID LANE'S LETTER: "Dear Dick; Judge Matsch is a Denver legend. He was the judge who supervised the forced integration of the Denver school system which makes him responsible for its destruction. Anyone familiar with recent Denver history and this Judge's judicial record will have reservations about justice being served in the upcoming McVeigh trial. B.J. - Colorado

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Our forced 'integration' gives us first hand knowledge of the things you say. I believe we are the guinea pigs of the ITC. One example: Last month our food supply ran very low and we were fed poorly for days. When the supply trucks finally arrived they fed us two or three excellent meals in a row. During the drought, the normally sheepish population of this place began grumbling. After two meals of good food, everyone was smiles and sheepish again. We are perfect 'guinea pigs.' Thank God I only have 12 months left." M. R. - Minnesota

DE LA BECKWITH: "Dear Squire Hoskins: Thank you

for telling me about your book that was returned to you. The cause was a deliberate act of spite by the Black in charge - it gave her a charge. A few weeks prior to this incident she sent \$200 worth of books back to Col Mohr. Ah well, as one of my long time Roman Catholic friends used to tell me, 'God is punishing you for your misspent youth. Go to confession and repent.'" Byron de la Beckwith VI, 407 E. Pascajoula St., Jackson, Mississippi 82205

GORDON SELNER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Since the Selner family cannot speak for themselves I would like to thank you on their behalf. Here is a small update concerning Gordon; we are trying to schedule a bail hearing for June. His Omnibus hearing is Aug 7th with the trial date sometime in September. " Y.R. - Montana

Canada

INDIANS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; This month's issue of "Beautiful BC" contained something that may interest you - an 1860s picture of some BC Indians. The Indians in the picture had primitive features, considerably different from today's Indians. That may explain why we are having so much trouble with the Indians today. The Israelites broke God's law and intermarried with them. Now they have the get-up-and-go to become politically active, and are pushing for all they can get. Once again we are paying for our sins." R.K. - Canada

UNFILTERED NEWS

RON BROWN: "Commerce Secretary Ron Brown was promoted to instant sainthood, leaving behind several brewing scandals that might have been an embarrassment to his White House pal seeking re- election. Was that why Mr.

Clinton was laughing as he left the funeral? That makes over 45 people closely linked with Bill Clinton who have died in operations or investigations since he took public office." *Global Glance*, PO Box 28240, Tempe, AZ 85285, May 1, 1996

WHITE OFFICERS ORGANIZE: Sgt Ed Kirste with the Los Angeles County Sheriff's Department has organized the Association of White Male Peace Officers whose goals are to protect the rights of white male law-enforcement officers. Sgt. Kirste undertook the organization after the black, asian and female peace officers had formed their own organizations. The White group came under immediate criticism from racist minority groups.

DIVORCE CONSEQUENCES: "Divorce is bad morally, emotionally, physically, and spiritually. Divorced or separated men receive in-patient psychiatric care 21 times more frequently than do married men, and heighten their risk of cancer (5/4 *World*). As a rule today, divorced women see a decline in their standard of living of about 73%, while divorced men, as a rule, see a gain in theirs of about 42%. Day-care costs, and the long-term effects on children, are other consequences to be considered." *Calvary Contender*, May 15, 1996

SELF-ESTEEM: "'An American Association of University Women's study done a few years ago showed adolescent girls are suffering from a near-terminal meltdown of their self-esteem. White high school girls came in at the bottom, followed by white teen-age boys, then African-American girls. The highest scores were posted by African-American boys." (4/14 *H. Times*). The self-esteem scores were roughly

the reverse of those groups' actual achievement measurements. In international comparisons, American students have the highest perception of their abilities - and the lowest scores. Murderers, rapists, and terrorists often have qualities associated with high self-esteem - 'egotism,' 'arrogance,' 'conceit,' and 'narcissism.'" *Calvary Contender*, 1800 Sparkman Dr., Huntsville, AL 35816.

TERRORISM: "President Clinton can maybe fool some, but not all. We know that the Government of America has been, and continues to foment TERRORISM HERE IN AMERICA and around the world! Who precipitated the Randy Weaver massacre, the Waco Holocaust, the Oklahoma City Holocaust, the New York Trade Center fiasco and multiple of scenarios of murder in the name of law and order? Directly or indirectly the US Government agents perform all these wonderful services." *KC*, 5393 Carleton Rd, Mariposa, CA 95338, May 1996.

Mideast

INTERESTING: "The South African *Rand Daily Mail* (15 May 1972) under a headline 'Jews Are Not White' quoted Jewish scholar, Prof. Leonard Fein of Brandeis University in the US, as addressing a congress of the S. African Jewish Board of Deputies in Johannesburg, and saying: 'You are not Whites - either esymbolically or literally ...'"

In his book 'The Genetics Of The Jews' (Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1978, A. E. Mourant declared: 'Nearly all Jewish communities show a substantial proportion of African Negroid marker genes, such as to imply a total Negro admixture of the order of 5% to 10%.' *Gothic Ripples*, March 1996, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

Chapter #262

STATE OF THE SAXON NATION

I - POLITICAL

The fact that a person pays taxes is proof that he lives in a feudal society and is governed by a king (or a king by any other name; ie president, premier, monarch, etc.). Being ruled by a king in an episcopal system (rule from the top down) is alien to the Saxon whose natural habitat is the *self-sufficient farm (SSF)* where all his needs are met from his own efforts under direction of his God. His own militia provides protection, education is provided within the community, the country store handles the overflow of goods from cottage industry, AND, there is no tax- tribute paid to anyone.

The *king* is put on the throne by the *international merchant* to protect his interests. His "retainer" is the right to collect

taxes.

Everyone pretends not to know that the king was put in office to serve his master. He just can't come out and admit that he is hired help put on the payroll to protect the merchant. Instead, the king tells the people that "the government is here to protect you." The king must then search to find an enemy to protect the people from.

Establishment kings pick fights to have "bad guys" to war against. Southerners were made to "shoot first" when a fleet loaded with troops was sent to invade and occupy Charleston Harbor.

If those selected to be "bad guys" can't be coerced into doing something dangerous and terroristic then something along that line must be done in their name. This is how the bogus KKK, recruited from federal agents and occupation soldiers, came into existence after the War Between the States. The atrocities committed by this group justified the things done against the South by the occupation government.

This is the reason the king's agent showed Arab "terrorists" how to make the bomb that was used to blow up the New York trade towers, an act that was, unfortunately for the king, recorded on tape.

The threat of a developing "terror" in the land is the goad used by kings to justify the collection of tribute and other treasure from the people.¹

The king's retainer is the right to collect tribute from the people. It is not the merchants' concern how this is done or

1 In the Far East, kings seldom bother with such niceties. They have a history of doing as they like with the people they rule and liquidating those who object. However, if ruling kings are unable to protect the international merchant and his goods, the merchant will find a replacement for the king.

what group does it - Democrat, Republican, Communist, or barbarian invader. The thing that matters is that the merchant and his goods are protected.

State Of The Media

Unsophisticated observers sometimes ask - why doesn't the media blow the whistle and expose the king's transgressions? This was done in earlier days when there were countless locally owned county newspapers. Today, the mass media is owned by the international merchant. He selects kings to be elected by the people by giving them publicity. He pulls kings down by merely ignoring them. The voters can only vote for candidates they know - they can do nothing else. They can only know those the media tells them about. They vote for the ones they know best, but the only ones they know are the ones publicized by the media owner. This means that the ones elected are in fact agents of the media- owner.

The Reason For Foreign Influence

Many people misunderstand and therefore underestimate the function and importance of the media.

Robert Maxwell, media-owner par excellence, was found floating in the Atlantic. He owned a great many media outlets including many in America. Upon learning of his death, Swiss banks descended on his estate to claim their media property. This revealed that "king-maker" Maxwell was not the owner but merely a media- manager. The real "king-maker" was another level up and operated through Swiss banks.

If Maxwell were only a manager, it may be assumed that the rest of the world's media moguls, including the Australian Rupert Murdoch, may also be only "managers" for the same Swiss banks. If this is in fact the case, it would explain why

Western governments pass laws requiring affirmative action, forced busing, unlimited immigration and allow Western industry to move to alien nations - all acts that polls say are opposed by the vast majority of Western peoples. To make sure that the reader fully understands what is being said, let's illustrate with a hypothetical situation:

If, in a nation of 20,000,000 Saxons, there can be found only two people who are *anti-Saxon* - the media-owner will publicize these two so that one of them will be elected king. The entire nation of Saxons will then be ruled by one of the only two anti-Saxonites in the country - one who is an agent of the media-owner who was responsible for having him elected.

This is an extreme illustration, but a necessary one to make the point. The actual situation is not far removed from the following illustration. It is:

There is not a single country in the Saxon West whose leaders are not hand picked by the media-owner for the people to choose between. The result is that there is not one leader in the West who holds his peoples interests above that of the media-owner who is responsible for having him elected. Since these leaders operate from Swiss banks, it follows that there is not one leader who is not an agent of an alien power. This includes every single elected official in the West who was selected by the media-owner to receive favorable publicity - from president of the country down to many who sit on local city councils. The media is much more than just the media.

ECONOMIC STATE

A nation can be conquered economically as well as politically. The existence of usury banks is proof that the people of a country have been conquered economically. Whoever

owns the usury- bank is the conqueror.

A usury contract is fraudulent from its conception - where the victim promises to repay 11 when only 10 exist. Repayment can only be made by taking from another victim - but a victim is required. "Usury," the ultimate monopoly, empties the countryside, creates the city and super-state, and demands taxes, socialism, and communism to protect the monopoly. Usury is a capital crime under Biblical law.²

Virginia was an extension of the British trade area. She was taxed unmercifully to support the king and to force her substantial subjects to borrow from the English usury banks to pay the required taxes.³ People were desperate. Robinson lent his friends treasury money to pay taxes at 5% interest. When he died, the colony attempted to collect those loans. There was not enough money in circulation to pay. Bankruptcy was everywhere. in the mid-1700s ruined many Virginians and taught the rest to avoid debt at all costs. They took to heart the Biblical admonition:

"Woe to him, who is great upon loans! How long can he carry his debts? Will they not suddenly rise for their interest? and Awake with terrors for you? And you will become like their prey." Habakuk 2:6 (Ferrar Fenton p 639)

First Banks

The first usury bank in America was not founded until

2 *LAW: "Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall not live." Ezek 18:13; "Unto a stranger (Heb:zwe^r - racial alien) thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

3 Virginia printed paper money which was paid back in to the treasury for taxes. The state did not issue new money but continued to collect taxes when there was no money to pay.

1780 (see p.8).

Since then, usury banks have spread like a cancer, snapping up land, businesses, and farms. While this conquest was taking place, hardly a voice was raised against it. The reason for this is that most of the voices that should have been raised were on retainers - the payroll of the international merchant. The politician who owed his election to the media, and the priest who gained advancement by co-operation - neither would fight the thing that gave them prosperity.

RELIGIOUS STATE

Two Masters

"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Matt. 6:24

The above quote reveals a truth fully understood by the enemy. They know that the Saxon will obey his God or they will obey another god. The one whom they "obey" is their God.

The WORD and the WORD made flesh is not sent to all and sundry. The WORD clearly states to whom He is sent:

"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24

This should be clear. To make doubly sure Jesus said it again:

"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6.

This is a call to separate and remain separated from all strangers. The WORD is made for those made in the image of God only:

*"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt. 7:6:*⁴

State Of Separation Today

For 350 years in America our people knew the WORD to be adamant in its intent to separate its people from strangers, and our people have done everything in their power to try to obey.

We know that we are not to have strangers in our midst *"lest we learn their ways."* Virginia on two separate occasions braved the wrath of the King of England and petitioned him to stop the slave trade in Black Africans so that they would not come into our midst. He refused.

After they were here the "Jefferson Plan" was adopted to repatriate the slaves. Males were bought at age 21 and females at 18 and settled by the tens of thousands on well equipped farms in Ethiopia. To stop this exodus the ITC introduced "radical abolition" to free the slaves instantly without compensation to their owners (stealing) and to prevent them from leaving the land.

4 *"I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. Ex 29:45; "Children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Am 3:1-2; "For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "For the Lord's portion is his people." De 21:17; "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19; "Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6.*

The Dutch governor of New Amsterdam (New York) prevented Jews from landing there until he received orders forcing him to allow them to land.

Now, strangers are pouring into the country.

State Of The Eating Ritual

When I was a child I often visited my father in New York and Philadelphia when he went back to medical school to specialize. In these cities strangers were not permitted into hotels and eating establishments.

The reason? Saxons when they ate said a blessing asking God to bless the food. Food blessed by God is "holy." "Holy food" may not be given to strangers.

*"Thou shall no stranger (zwer - racial alien) eat of the holy thing."
Lev 22:10.*

This is why Virginia farms had outside kitchens where the "house help" could eat their unblessed food separately. America, both North and South in the 1930s, met the problem of feeding strangers with separate eating facilities serving "unblessed" food to the one, and blessed food to the other. This practice carried over into schools, public facilities, and the military.

There are numerous scriptures dealing with to whom you could serve "blessed-food" and to whom you couldn't:

"If the priests daughter be married unto a stranger who is not of the priests kindred, she may not eat of the holy offerings, (Margin Note: That which Israelites offer to God before they eat.) Notwithstanding if the Priest's daughter be divorced, and have no child, but is returned unto her father's house, she shall eat of her father's bread, as she did in her youth: but there shall no stranger (zwer - racial alien) eat thereof. ...

So shall they not defile the holy things of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord." Lev 22:10-15 (Geneva Bible)⁵

This is why most American states had laws on the books requiring separate eating accommodations. This was done in the attempt to obey God's Command. The Scriptures on this subject are many:

"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17

"They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:15-16

"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25 (Geneva Bible)

The traditional eating ritual, almost abandoned in most places in Christendom, is now making a tentative revival. In other places strangers not only eat with Christians; they are permitted to call on God to "bless" the food.

Strangers Entering Houses Of Worship

The Churches in New York and Philadelphia as well as Virginia once had no strangers worshiping in them. I remember the first time I saw a Black in a church in Brownsville, Pennsylvania and commented on it. My mother told me not to try not to notice since "these people have not been taught

5 Our people have been appointed king and priests. Rev 1:5,6

the scriptures."

"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7; "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51

The greatest disgrace possible was for a stranger to enter a house of worship.

"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51

Virginia, along with many other states, had laws against strangers worshiping with Saxons. The attempt to violate God's Law caused congregations to become upset.

To create an incident, the NAACP sent a delegation to crash Thomas Road Baptist Church. They knew that there would be trouble. The congregation grabbed them and threw them down the front steps and called it trespassing. Of course, that was before the IRS explained things to Jerry Falwell. Now, Thomas Road has numerous strangers who are church members, and several times a year a stranger is invited to speak from the pulpit.

Separation By Law In Lynchburg

Racial separation enforced by law was a bonanza for the Black community in Lynchburg. It made no difference if White businesses were hurt by the competition - it was law. The objective was to help Blacks become self-sufficient in their own communities. To reach this ideal they were encouraged to provide whatever their people lacked - *without White competition*.

Fifth Street in Lynchburg was the hub of Black business

activity. There were Black restaurants, drygoods stores, hardware stores, clothing stores, black run gas stations, junk yards, open air markets, motels, hotels, doctors, dentists, and the counterpart of whatever was in White society. On Saturdays the Blacks on 5th Street were shoulder to shoulder. Black businesses did very well.

The Black community had its own schools,⁶ social events, beauty contests, and unofficial mayors who dealt with their White counterparts whenever official business made it necessary.

The rule was that White businesses could supply whatever Blacks did not provide their own community, but this had to stop when a Black went into business to supply the need.

White students walking from EC Glass High School to downtown Lynchburg had to walk the entire length of the Black 5th Street business district. If it was a hot day and you wanted a Coke, you could go into a Black restaurant and buy one at the cash register, but you couldn't sit and drink it. You were told to take your Coke and move along. Blacks were polite but they meant it. Fifth Street was a Black community. They would take your money but they didn't want you.

A certain segment of the Lynchburg business community resented the fact that Black money stayed in the Black business district. This business segment contributed liberally to the *National Association For The Advancement Of Colored People*.⁷ The NAACP lobbied in federal courts to destroy

6 The black schools in particular had NO disciplinary problems. The Black principal and his Black teachers were noted for not tolerating disorder.

7 One Saturday in the '30s I sat on a rolled up rug as the patriarch of one of these elements sat in his rocking chair and bragged how he had established and financed the NAACP in Lynchburg. He said that he had made a pretty penny by doing it, too.

Virginia's separation laws. They did. Inside of five years more than half the Black businesses had folded from the competition - Black stores and motels stood vacant. They are now all gone except offices for two Black doctors, two Black lawyers, and two funeral homes. The Black community is told that now they have everything the White community has, and with "affirmative action" - even more. But the fact is, the destruction of the protected Black businesses has put the Blacks back working for Whites like they did in slave days. If you can believe the media - this is the equality that is desired.

Muslim missionaries are today in Lynchburg's Black population demanding that Blacks separate and do business with Black businesses. It is logical to assume that in time they will be demanding legal protection for their business and society.

NEED FOR INTEGRATION

It is well known to the reader that before the ITC can enter a land to buy and sell, peace must be made with the god of that land to prevent that god from ordering his followers to kill the merchant. The reader further knows that the most efficient method of securing peace is to add to the offending religion the neutralizing element of the world's Hindu trade religion - Dharma-"tolerance."

The ITC sees to it that the priests of the hostile god are paid to add unqualified "love" and "tolerance" to their ministry, thereby neutralizing the hostile attitudes of an over-protective god. In the case of Christianity, God the WORD is being asked to "love" and "tolerate" gods and people that the WORD condemns.

Imposing Dharma As State Policy

The retainer traditionally given co-operating priests is exemption from paying taxes. When the ITC was first making inroads into the West - money was freely lavished on co-operating priests. Now that there are so many priests willing to abandon the WORD in exchange for tax-exemption, they can afford to be more demanding. *Dharma* is now defined by decree. To keep from paying taxes churches must now comply with a lengthy check list:

Churches must:

- 1) Be incorporated.
- 2) Have a recognized creed and IRS approved form of worship.
- 3) A definite and distinct ecclesiastical government - an hierachical government.
- 4) IRS approved formal code of doctrine and discipline.
- 5) A denomination with a distinct religious history.
- 6) Ordained ministers.
- 7) Ministers educated in state accredited colleges.
- 8) Be neutral on political issues.
- 9) Have tax exempt status issued by IRS.
- 10) Pay a tax to the IRS for tax-exempt status.
- 11) Be engaged in activities furthering exclusively public purposes.
- 13) Cannot bar its services to the public.
- 14) The pastor must answer to the IRS as to the daily activities of the church.
- 15) The IRS must be privy to all financial transactions including sources, donors, expenditures, and if cash is used the leadership will be a likely suspect of money laundering.
- 16) Books and records available to the IRS at all times.
- 17) The Pastor must inform the IRS of the names of all donors.
- 18) Gifts to missionaries and evangelists over \$600 re-

quire a form 1099.

19) May use only IRS approved methods of fundraising.

20) The pastor will be called to account by the IRS over any stand taken against the tax system. (501(c)3 requires the church support, which is why ministers always say to pay ones taxes.

21) Must submit names of all church workers; pastors, teachers, clerks, counselors, educational directors, office help, associates, and maintenance personnel.

22) Must give unlimited submission to civil magistrates pertaining to all laws - federal, state, and local - including public policy.

23) Must advocate and promote racial integration, and not oppose racial integration.

24) Must not publicly oppose licensing of church ministries.

25) May not engage in political activities opposing pornography.

26) May not support legislation saying that children belong to parents not the state.

27) May not form a Political Action Committee nor actively support legislation opposing lotteries and gambling activities.

28) May not advocate support of the US or state constitutions as the supreme law of the land. (Public policy takes precedence.)

29) May not actively participate in opposing the public school system.

30) May not publicly declare that the church is to obey God rather than the government.⁸

8 *Baptist Trumpet* 2711 S. East Street, Indianapolis, Indiana, 1-317-787-0830; CTD, POB 244342, Anchorage, AK 99524, May 1996.

Tax-Exemption Result On Organized Religion

One can never convince churches that the state has made tax- exempt of anything contrary to state policy. In Lynchburg, Virginia, all churches preached and practiced racial separation. They always had. Within a week of the Supreme Court announcing the new federal government integration policy - every church in town received a new revelation from their god, and except for four or five, one by one they announced the end of the 350 year old Christian policy of racial separation. It took them just one week!

When one speaks to tax-exempt preachers regarding Scriptural topics, one can't help but note their evasiveness. Their conversation will follow almost exactly the government guidelines listed above. They will not chance saying anything that might cost them their precious tax-exemption. These priests do what they are told to do to keep their retainers. The IRS tells them to support the policy of the king and teach "Dharma-tolerance" to their congregations - and they do. They are required to do this to the exclusion of everything the WORD has taught to the contrary for 5,000 years, and which their ancestors have believed and taught with all their hearts and minds in this country since the early 1600s.

State Of Religion

America's tax-exempt churches are bought and paid for. They do not, and will not in the future, present an obstacle to the presence and activities of the international trade cartel.

Buddhist Trademark

The trademark of a *Dharmatized* church is the stranger in their midst.

"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51

SUMMARY

The state of the Saxon nation is this; They have discovered that they are slaves of those who hate the WORD which is their God and that they too are hated because the WORD created them. They have been warred against and subjugated on three fronts:

1. Politically - by being taxed;
2. Economically - by usury-banking; and
3. Religiously - by having their churches accept payment for *Dharma*-toleration instead of demanding the Separation required by the WORD.

Conclusion

Neophytes to the CAUSE find the Saxon situation depressing. Veterans find it exhilarating. For the first time in 2,000 years Saxons have identified their troubles. To correct them, "political" and "tax" revolts are in progress throughout the entire West. On the economic front, "usury-fraud" is now common knowledge. On the religious front - our people are "deserting state churches" in unprecedented numbers and are "re-discovering the WORD which is their God."

In the past, the Saxon was given a vision of a sail - and he built a boat to use it. Then he was given a vision of a flying machine - and he built that. Now he has been given a vision of a world of his own that is free from domination by strangers and is ruled only by the WORD.

It remains only a question of time before he builds that, too.⁹

LETTERS

MONTANA FREEMEN: "Dick, From my studies the 'Freemen' obtained a perfectly legal judgment against the government for \$50 million dollars. Based on that judgment they issued bills which were accepted by the banks, which is perfectly legal. Not only that, they filed an income-tax return and received a refund, which is perfectly legal. They also identified unlawful activity of certain public officials and they took legal steps to bring charges. Every thing they have done appears to be legal so far as I can tell - even to their confiscating a TV camera from newsmen who were trespassing after having received repeated warnings. Their argument is that if everyone else can do these things legally, why can't they? We know the answer to that. Now, lets see if they get a 'legal' trial so they can tell what they've done and why - which I understand is all they wanted anyway." D. J. attorney, North Carolina

MEXICANS NOTICED: "Dear Hoskins; We have had 3 fatal happenings here in west Michigan in the last 14 days. A 39 year old Mexican female with 3 license suspensions crossed the center line and wiped out 1/2 a White family. A few days later a 26 year old Mexican male, angry at his White live-in, hit the roads at 100 mph plus, until a White family pulled onto the road and he wiped out 1/2 of the White family. Ten days prior a retarded White male, 17 years old, was killed, beheaded and had his skull skinned out, all on home video by a Mexican teen-ager. Mexicans can be no more than 2%-5% of the population, if that, but they sure make themselves known." S.K. - Michigan

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

Today is a cold rainy day in late autumn. We are literally swamped by thousands of squatters. They are moved here from open land parks in Johannesburg, Sandton, and Randburg. But, the moment they are moved new arrivals stream in. Africa is definitely emptying its inhabitants into South Africa. Those able to make the journey travel south feel their needs will be seen to. According to a traveler who went through South West, the Caprivi and the Victoria Falls area there were very many empty villages or kraals.

We do not know how many of their inhabitants died of AIDS, but the ones we see have been severely afflicted by famine and malaria. The bush telegraph must have brought news that they will find housing, schools and hospitals down south - all for the asking. They are given a piece of land supplied with water, toilets, electricity and some telephones, and although there are no jobs available they have ample opportunity to steal and murder.

A White school nearby has so many Black pupils one can only wonder at their standard of learning. Some groups like the Nigerians have taken over whole blocks of flats in Beria, Johannesburg.

The "*Volksverraad*" book telling about recent events in South Africa sold out its first edition and they are now printing the second. Right-wingers agree with the entire book except when it comes to the religious infiltration by anti-Saxonites. On that they disagree completely. It is as if they are blind to what happened to our church and how it has been undermined. They argue about small technicalities instead of simply admitting that their church has been taken over and is no longer our church.

White people with degrees in certain fields are leaving the country on a large scale. Over 450 doctors left in April alone. They have frequent clashes in the medical council with the government where Blacks with worthless degrees order them around. When they complain they are told that if it gets too hot to get out of the country.

General Magnus Malan's trial is still on but three others were allowed to go. One of those released has been Tienie Groenewald, the CIA agent and American citizen who belongs to the Mormon Church. If ever we had a 'colored gentleman in the wood-pile' it must have been him. He got Constand Viljoen involved because he knew about Viljoen's financial problems. When Viljoen resigned it was because he thought P.W. Botha should release Mandela with no pre-condition. He never had any right-wing feelings and he merely belonged to the National Party and Broederbond to promote his career. Viljoen bought a worthless farm, so Groenewald got the bank to bring pressure to bear on him. Groenewald was behind Vorster and nearly every other person working for our downfall. To me he seems evil beyond comprehension, but there are always traitors willing to sell their souls, and it is surprising that we lasted as long as we did. Jaap Marais is the only politician who came out without a blemish.⁹

I understand that you have a book called *George Washing-*

9 ED. NOTE: So far as this editor is concerned, like George Wallace and J. Lindsey Almond, Jaap Marais talks a good case but has yet to show his colors. He has yet to tell the people he would rule that he will make the WORD his own opinion even if it means that it causes him to stand alone against every single person in the country. If, he does this, which I doubt, he will raise the banner for all to see. If he doesn't, he is just another "pig in a poke" and we are used to them. We have learned one thing if we have learned nothing else - talk is cheap.

ton's Vision in which George Washington foresaw a difficult time for America. Well, we have Siener van Rensburg. He wrote during the Boer War and many of his predictions have come true. The old man saw that some day someone will write books about his visions. The fact that the first book was published soon after deKlerk's "Red Friday Speech" was no accident. He predicted in 1916 that the Afrikaner would one day lose his freedom and be subject to a Black government and that will be the Afrikaner's final fight for survival. It is to be in that time that he, Siener, will again be in the news. He also warned that the independent republic's arrival will be preceded by a very dark period when you cannot see your hand in front of your eyes. But it will not be that dark for those who understand and did not participate or assist in causing these events. He speaks of extreme violence in the Pretoria, Witwatersrand Vereeniging area. There will be great hardship when violence suddenly erupts forcing thousands of White women to flee the Blacks and Indians who will cause great problems. When I look at all the squatters, I wonder. We will just have to keep our eyes open while we work!

A local story that has us laughing, a true story. One of our local women nearly fell for the old "body in the road" trick. She was driving a 4x4 on a road running through open veld when she saw a body lying in the road. At the last moment she squashed her humanitarian instinct to stop and help and instead, swung off the road and bumped through the rough to her home. Once there she called the police on the off chance that the "body" really did need help. The police delightedly reported that in swinging off the road she had run over and killed two hijackers lurking in the grass, both were armed with AK47s. This woman was one of the lucky ones.

Before I forget, at the time of his death, Chris Hani was

leader of the SA Communist Party and also a spy for the department of S. A. Military Intelligence. I can find no more about that conspiracy except that everyone thought he was an atheist because he was a Communist, but he was buried by the Catholic Church in holy ground, which made him a secret Catholic. The one accused of killing him was Clive Derby-Lewis, also a Catholic. Thus we have a Catholic killing a Catholic. Gay Derby-Lewis, the wife of Clive Derby-Lewis, was seen by the Security community as a security risk "because of her religion." Now, have you ever seen things so mixed up?"

RATTE - S. AFRICAN MARTYR

RATTE - 50 DAY HUNGER- STRIKE: Commandant Willem Ratte, hero of Rhodesia's and S. Africa's wars with neighboring states, was sentenced to 20 year imprisonment by S. Africa's new Black government for his part in the episode at Fort Schanskop two years ago.

Comdt Ratte made a statement before he was sentenced in which he rejected the "Azanian legal system" and accused the magistrate of being an instrument of the regime, who turned his back on his volk for the sake of his Azanian masters. He defied the judge to impose the maximum sentence. Magistrate M.C. de Witt immediately pronounced the maximum. Ratte labeled the verdict as the "pinnacle of political officiousness and blatant chicanery," Adding "You have proved hereby that you are only another pathetic jack-in-office, who is trying to safeguard your fat salary and pension by taking part in a witchhunt against your own volk."

Comdt Ratte forbid his attorney Mr. Sydney Gregon to plead for mitigation. Mr. Gregon pointed out that the evidence produced for conviction was of "unauthorized possession of

firearms, ammunition and explosives." The firearms and explosives in question were discovered two days after Comdt Ratte left the fort. This is evidence which may have been "planted." Everything is circumstantial evidence. No item was found in his possession. "Suspicion of a crime" is no longer a crime for which a person can be held according to the new S. African government.

Also, his conviction violates the agreement hammered out by Gen. Constand Viljoen who mediated between Ratte and the Defence Force and Police in which it was agreed that the accused would be charged only with trespassing. This agreement was completely ignored. Gen. Viljoen said that he feels bad over the whole incident.

Near death, Ratte wrote his friends; "Tell our people that they must be strong. Let us use this blatant violation of justice to get the message through so we can work together for freedom for our dear folk. Don't let them get away with this. Please try to motivate our people. They must consider my conviction by an ANC stooge as their opportunity."

Ratte was initially kept at Pretoria's maximum security section but since then he has been transferred to Zonderwater Prison. He has been on a hunger strike since the time he was sentenced which has now passed the 56th day. Demonstrations in his support are taking place all over South Africa. (Story in the *Patriot*, May 17, 1996.)

FLASH: Just arrived on Internet. The South African court had Commandant Ratte brought in and offered to release him on a nominal R1000 bail. Ratte in a wheel chair, resting his head on a pillow on his knees because he is so weak he cannot hold his head up, whispered to his attorney "don't accept unless all charges are dropped." He also whispered another message to his supporters, "Avenge me if I die."

Now - there's a man! And, not a word in the cursed establishment media about this lied to and abused Saxon hero of ours who refuses to surrender. The courage of this man may be the light we have needed for so long.

(Direct internet questions about the condition of Willm Ratte to (wrinfo@webcom.com))

[Back to Table of Contents](#) |

Chapter 263

THE EMPIRE CYCLE

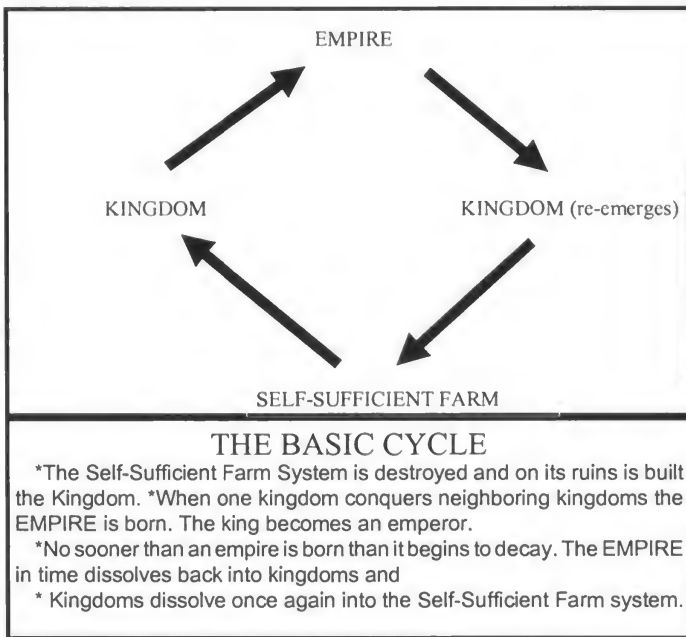
The Beginning

God warned his people against having kings for their rulers. If they did, then oppressions would come upon them. Israel insisted on having a king, and thus the kingdom was born - and from kingdoms - empires are born.

The "self-sufficient farm" (SSF) is the basic economic-political- religious system of our ancestors. It produced the needs of the family and the surplus from its cottage industry was distributed by the country store. There is little that the local self- sufficient farm system does not produce for itself, and those rare items can be obtained from other SSFs.

Kingdom (Feudal System)

Before a Kingdom with its feudal system can be installed, the SSF system must first be destroyed. The destruction of the SSF deprives people of the ability to care for their own



needs. It destroys their independence and makes them dependent on someone else to feed and shelter them.

Kings (or by whatever name they are called) are selected by the International Trade Cartel (ITC) from among the people they have selected to be their market, and taskmasters are appointed to watch these rulers.

"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10

The people are then put back to work but now the land belongs to the king and the people are "subjects" or "serfs" and must pay part of their earnings as tribute. The hallmark of a Kingdom is its demand for taxes. The name of the old system that is always new is the "feudal system."

Empire

When one kingdom conquers another and reduces it to a province, the kingdom becomes an empire and its king becomes an emperor.

At the very instant the empire is formed it begins to disintegrate, although this may not be apparent at the time. Rome was conquering in Gaul and Britain while revolts were breaking out in Persia and Palestine.

Kingdoms (Re-emerging)

In time, the difficulties in dealing with different races and religions cause the empire to break apart into its component kingdoms. After having been taxed and looted they are now near the poverty level. They have developed a deep antipathy to being forced to pay tribute as well as enduring other indignities associated with being a conquered state.

This reaction carries over to the newly independent kingdoms. Their rulers come under attack from their own citizens who have developed a dislike of any kind of authoritarian rule.

Self-Sufficient Farm (Re-emerging)

Kings make concession after concession to mollify their irate citizens, but the general poverty makes it impossible for promises to be fulfilled. Gradually, want forces people from the city to take up unused lands, and the SSF re-emerges.

ECONOMIC CYCLE

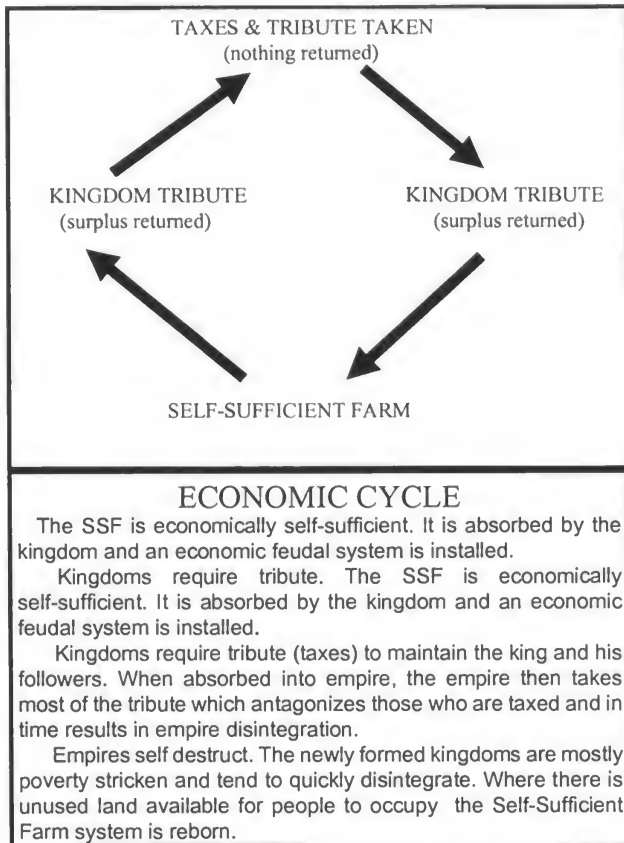
"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

The SSF must be destroyed to build a kingdom. The loss of tax free farms deprives people of their food, shelter, and independence. After the SSF is destroyed, the refugees are

herded into the newly created feudal system which promises food, shelter and protection - in exchange for their labor.

SSF (economic)

The self-sufficient farm system pays no tribute. Its monetary system is mostly basic commodity exchange. Having their own farms they are always creating something having value which can be exchanged for items they do not have. Lack of debt and the passage of time almost guarantees the increase of wealth.



Kingdom (economic)

The SSF is replaced by the king's feudal system. The people's assets are ruled by the king, and his newly installed usury- system gradually transfers property ownership to the system's banks. Taxes and usury payments betray the existence of a kingdom. The king needs taxes to maintain himself and his followers, and the International Trade Cartel (ITC) takes the usury payments (see *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505. \$17/copy. "The story of usury").

Kings, themselves one of the people, return surplus taxes to the people in form of improvements. This builds good will and a dependency on the king. Still, taxes are always grievous and are always the focal point of discontent.

Empire (economic)

The "TAX" (and poverty) is also the hallmark of empire. But, while kings try to improve the condition of his people with the revenues that remain after his own needs are provided for, this is not often the case with empires.

The empire seldom has feelings of kinship and obligation to conquered provinces peopled by those of a different language, religion and race. The provinces are taxed and the money is result given to the emperor's supporters who provide his power base. Little is returned to the provinces. Conquered provinces are unmercifully exploited by those who have no interest in the future of the land. The result being that the provinces are gradually drained of money, its raw materials depleted and is overrun with cheap competing labor from far-away lands. Entire industries are uprooted and moved abroad to secure the cheapest possible manufacturing costs. This results in thousands of unemployed. Unable to

care for their families, the birthrate of the conquered provinces plunges. As the empire's subjects are gradually ground down into abject poverty, they become desperate. This is the stage that triggers revolt.

Re-emerging Kingdom (economic)

Heavy taxation with no visible benefits cause provinces to revolt against empires and to re-form independent kingdoms. The leaders of these kingdoms promise their people that they will be taken care of first, and they will not be taxed to benefit another.

In spite of good intentions, succeeding kingdoms are often so poverty stricken that their kings are kings in name only since the country cannot afford them. The people are forced to seize unused land to provide their basic needs and in this way the economic system of the Self-Sufficient Farm is re-born.

POLITICAL CYCLE

The Saxon self-sufficient farm system is politically self-sufficient. The head of the family rules his farm under the Law.

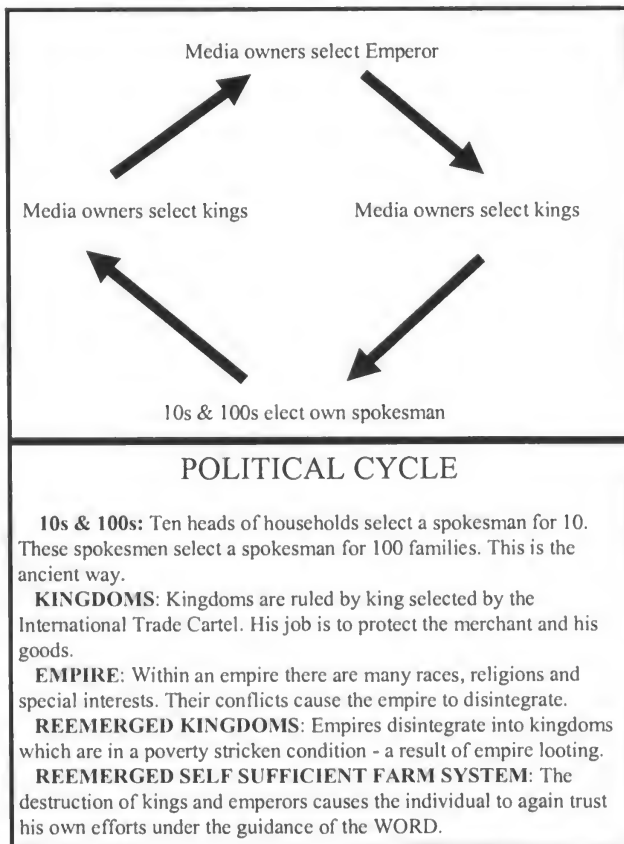
Since one can really know only 10 people at a time, the heads of ten families living in close proximity meet and select a spokesman for their 10. Ten of these spokesmen select a spokesman for 100. The spokesmen for Hundreds went to Williamsburg as a Burgess at his own expense.

Kingdom (political)

Kingdoms are built on the ruins of the SSF. The rule is from top down instead of from bottom up. Once the ITC has selected a region for their market area they hire a king to

protect them and their business.

If "democratic" governments are selected as the form of government for a given region, the media-owners select



agreeable political candidates for their media to publicize. The people are basically honest and attempt to vote for the best candidate they know, but the only ones they know are the ones publicized by the establishment media. The people are forced to select one of these to be their ruler. Thus, the media-owner hand picks the people's rulers - from city council to president. The rulers represent the media-owners - not the people.

Kingdom (law)

To aid the king to rule his people - a kingdom installs the following justice system:

- * The media-selected kings appoint judges. These appointed judges are agents of the king who appointed them.

- * Victims appeal to these judges for protection from the king.

- * The judges rule that the king is right and the victims wrong.

- * The media-owner's alien beliefs are also ruled to be law by the king-appointed judges.

- * The Saxon's part in the merchant established kingdom justice system is to provide the victims.

The Political Empire

The conquest of one kingdom by another constitutes an empire. The addition of different races, religions and law systems creates strife and marks the beginning of dissolution of the empire that has just been formed. The enforcement of laws giving special rights to select empire citizens offends many, while laxness in enforcing other laws (such as Laws against infant sacrifice and homosexuals) offends others. There is nothing the empire can do that will please all. Discontent grows.

Empire government presents a tranquil face to the world - a face of unanimity and agreement. This is because the government leaders have been carefully chosen by the media-owners. This tranquil face hides underlying strife and anger. Empire problems are unsolvable except to separate the combatants, and this the creators of the empire refuse to do.

Unable to solve problems, empire rulers react to them one by one as they bubble to the surface, and in the process they

over- compensate. One time they make concessions to keep the peace. Tiring of this they may solve the next problem with heavy handed suppression. Nothing works. The peaceful concessions embolden rebels to demand more, while the suppressions create martyrs which fuel future revolts. It is only a matter of time before a revolt or a series of revolts cause the disintegration of the empire into its component parts.

Re-emerging Kingdom (political)

There is no lack of candidates to lead the newly independent kingdom. Many dream of sitting on thrones issuing commands to those they recently called "brother." The fact is that poverty and shortages resulting from systematic looting has made the population desperate. They have little sympathy with anything that does not have survival value, and they will fight for what little they do have.

The way is now clear for a return once again to the self-sufficient farm system of their ancestors. **The people's ability to keep this ancient system is in direct proportion to their commitment to the Law of their God.**

RELIGION CYCLE

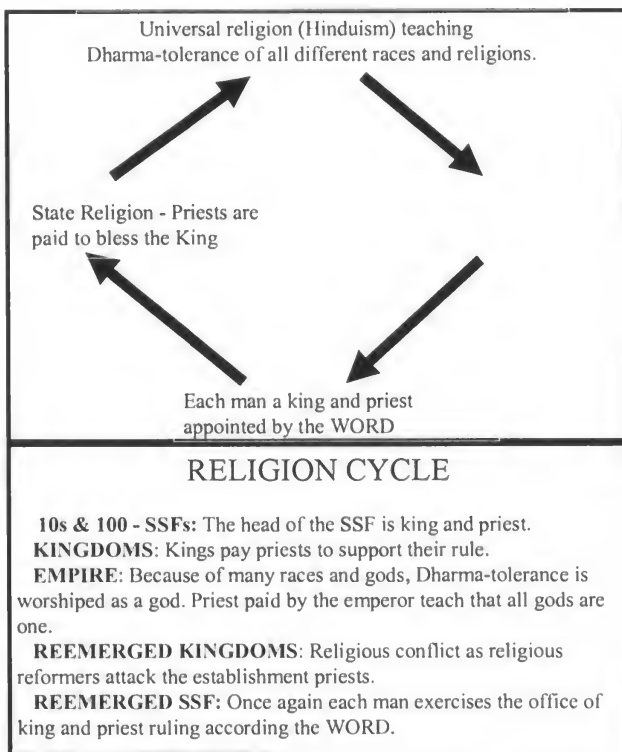
The religion of the Saxon is to obey God's Commands.¹ Within the wide boundaries of God's Commands, he has the freedom to do anything he likes. Beyond the boundaries of His Law are things harmful to his survival and the survival of his people. These things are forbidden and transgressors are

¹ *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*

severely punished.² History shows that Saxon nations who are obedient survive. History also shows that those who are disobedient disappear from the face of the earth.

Religion Cycle (state)

The Saxon religion shuns strangers.³ The international merchant must change this attitude if he is to trade in Saxon lands.



2 "If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt." Joshua 24:20

3 "Thou shalt make no covenant with them...they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24

The trader's own religion is designed to do this. It is called Hinduism. Buddhism is the Hindu missionary effort. Buddhism uses "Dharma-tolerance" to attack targeted religions. The merchant sends his Buddhist missionaries to preach orthodox Christian Law containing one simple addition - the virus of "Dharma-tolerance" - unqualified love. As soon as the Saxon is taught Dharma- tolerance and learns to love everyone including strangers and their religions, the merchant is safe to enter and hire a king to establish a feudal system for the people living in his chosen market.

The duty of the priest in the merchant's kingdom is to support the king. Whatever the king does is blessed by the priest. This is called a "state religion." The priest is blessed in turn by being relieved of taxes that all others must pay. The merchant adds incentive by making available his media to select Christian Dharma-priest. The state priest is identified by his reluctance to quote God's Commands that conflict with royal policy. To do so might be interpreted as an attack on the king and the priest may lose his pay.

Religion Cycle (empire)

The conquest by one kingdom by another kingdom causes confusion and strife. Especially in religion. Not only are many races, law systems, and customs brought into conflict with each other, but many gods.

The traditional method of handling religion in an empire is to emphasize Dharma-tolerance and cease to quote any particular god. Traditions, rites, and customs remain, but no longer are differences mentioned. The decisions of the emperor's courts replace the commandments of gods, and one is always instructed to obey the court's law. At the last, the religion of the merchant becomes the religion that the king

and his appointed judges pronounce as the law of the land. Empire priests agree with every change and continue with their Dharmatized-tolerant religion. People desert empire churches in droves.

Religion Cycle (re-emerging national religion)

During empire rule, provinces are looted and abused. The people remember their old gods and turn to teachers - rejecting the empire's Dharma-Christian priests. As kingdoms re-emerge there is a rush to the safety of the WORD as survivors attempt to rediscover what it is that God would have them do.

Kings try to re-establish their authority but run into the prohibitions of the WORD. This conflict with God causes kingly authority to decay even as it is being established.

As the re-established kingdom in turn disintegrates from lack of wealth to sustain it, the rebirth of faith in the WORD, the God of the Saxon, leads with certainty to the peace and safety of the self-sufficient farm that was in the beginning.

TODAY

Economic: The West has reached the last of its empire phase. Taxes and tribute in country-provinces have reached levels that cause the impoverishment of the people. People can no longer afford to have children and the birth rate is plummeting. Tax collections are given to supporters of the government, and wealth is being sent to alien lands to furnish them with funds to buy establishment goods. A flood of immigrants is being imported into Western lands that threatens to reduce Western labor to that of the oriental coolie. The ITC is moving Western industry whole-sale to foreign lands

to take advantage of lower costs.

The ITC can now be clearly seen as the owner of Western institutions, the manager of Western economies, and the force responsible for all that has befallen Western economies and its peoples. ITC influence declines in direct ratio to the growth of Western poverty. Some pundits picture the economic future of America as being a mirror of that of the fragmented USSR - nations of separated peoples who must barter to eat.

Political: Disputes between the many races, religions, and gods that have been bound together into empire cause discord and dissension. Where there was bounty is now scarcity and groups bicker over the scraps. Empire armies scatter over the world occupying first one country and then the next scraping up what is left of the world's wealth. At home SWAT teams run from place to place - liquidating groups and families who dare to break away from the empire. "Separatists" of all colors and beliefs are seen as being the undertakers of "empire-togetherness." They must die so that the empire can live. Fearful subjects form militias for their own protection. Justice is tyrannical and becomes combined with property forfeiture as a means of increasing tax-revenues. Government is erratic as ITC media-owners select the scrapings of society to be their kings. These kings adopt "murder" as government policy. There is little protest. The efficient secret police becomes inefficient as revolt spreads and bribery becomes epidemic. Prisons bulge with unbelievable numbers of petty, political, and religious prisoners who are forced to work for ITC industries at slave wages. An alternate media is born that allows dissidents to talk with each other. ITC government and all of its agencies are perceived to be "the enemy."

This far in this century the following empires have fallen

victim to empire-disintegration:

The German Empire, Austria-Hungarian Empire, and the Ottoman Empire were dismembered by the victors of WWI. At that time the Russian Empire was captured by Communism, thoroughly looted, its people impoverished, and to survive on what was left - the remnant fragmented.

The Japanese conquered an empire in 1941 and lost it in 1945. So did the Italians. The French and British empires, centuries in building, disintegrated almost overnight. So did the Dutch, Belgian, and Portuguese empires. The Yugoslavian empire, put together following WWI, fragmented into ethnic-religious kingdoms that are currently fighting among themselves. This leaves Mandela's new empire in S. Africa and the US Empire thus far still intact, but both seething with discontent, with ethnic groups demanding their slice of a rapidly disappearing pie, and having hoards of immigrants who are resented by everyone.

Religion: The Dharma-tolerance that ITC missionaries have inserted into Christianity has converted it from a Christian separatist religion into just one more integrationist trade-religion. Dharma-Christianity now accepts the Hindu merchant and his gods, and teaches Christians to accept that which God curses:⁴

"In the last days ... men shall be ... Traitors ... more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." 2 Tim 3:1-5

4 *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." 1 Adam & Eve 18:7-9*

Reaction to this causes true teachers of the WORD to be sought by the remnant. This is the beginning of revival.

TOMORROW

The empire is dissolving before our eyes. In time it will soon break into its component kingdoms and then into the Self- Sufficient Farm System.

The events that accompany this moment have been long expected and are written in Scripture:

"Every man shall turn to his own people, and flee every one to his own land. Everyone that is found shall be thrust through; and everyone that is joined unto them shall die by the sword." Isa 13:14-15

"And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith Yahweh, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein. And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, Yahweh is my God." Zech 13:8-9

When this day comes, God's people will find themselves alone in their own land with their God. Then God will give his people their request:

"Thy kingdom come, thy will be done - ON EARTH!"

LETTERS

EX-PRISON: "Hello Old Friend: While in prison I studied and taught others from Dr. H. Rand's book *Digest of Divine Law*. Rand taught me that there were no prisons in ancient Israel after the trial and only four different punishments. I have seen personally that prisons are not correctional insti-

tutes as they claim, but technical schools for crime." A.J. - Georgia

SHORT HAIR: "Dear Dick: I was just thinking - why do men wear short hair?" G.W. - Washington D.C.

RKH: Almost all of our customs are set forth in the Scriptures. In the case of hair: *"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads."* EZ 44:22. The Sriptures say it again: *"Doth not even nature teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him? But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her."* I Cor 11:14-15. There is an exception, but I'll not get into that now.

WORD FROM RATTE VIA INTERNET: "Hallo Dick: Your message was received a little late, due to my recent circumstance. I spent the last two weeks with wife and kids recovering, over-indulging in everything edible and within reach of my fingers. Will soon have an e-mail address, In the meantime, use this one. Presently, I am getting up to date on what happened outside, and what can be done in the upcoming appeal (probably 7 October), and for our cause overall. Thanking you for your interest and support, Regards, Willem Ratte. (E- Mail, Internet, July 15, 1996

RKH: Commandant Willem Ratte just finished a 57 day fast in protest of a 20 year sentence (with 5 years to be served) after having been promised that he would be charged with "trespass only" for his part in the protest. The Mandela government is allowing an appeal.

I believe Ratte to be a true patriot. However, I received communications from others whose opinions I respect pointing out that among his loudest and most active supporters are

active members of SA Intelligence and the SA Defense Force. *"No man can serve two masters." Matt. 6:24.* Could it be that agents of SA's communist government are attempting to use Ratte's gesture for their own ends? I suggested to one of my Internet contacts that the day must come when bridges will have to be burned. I suggested that one way to burn them would be to have a leader proclaim: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zuwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15.* Where strangers rule, voicing that command would most certainly burn bridges. My Internet contact immediatly stopped contact. This brings to mind the earlier warning of my other SA friends.

It is my belief that because of the great wealth of SA, the establishment has taken extraordinary precautions against a political reaction to the communist takeover. The media-owners selected DeKlerk to rule for them and others they selected are standing by waiting for orders. Ratte's gesture picks him out of the crowd. If he calls on the WORD to lead - believers will follow. If not - we'll see.

UNFILTERED NEWS

THOMAS SWITCHES: "Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas, a lapsed Roman Catholic for the last 25 years, has returned to the Catholic Church (6/24 *Chr. News*). His return to Catholicism means there are now three Catholics, two Jewish and four Protestant Court members." *Cavalry Contender*, July 15, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

VIPER MILITIA: "A group of Arizona Militiamen ventured to state on a tape provided by an agent provocateur from the BATF what they would do if the United States Govern-

ment went sour. There was talk of blowing up buildings owned and operated by the Feds. No imminent plans, mind you, just talk; pure 'just suppose.' The Feds swooped down on twelve of the Viper Militia and arrested them on 'conspiracy' charges." *Euro-American Alliance*, August 1996, PO Box 21776, Milwaukee, WI 53221.

church;Lutheran/HinduismPASTOR MCQUEEN & HINDUISM: "Pastor Tom McQueen of the Evangelical Lutheran Church in America is quoted in the May , 1996 *Forum Letter*: 'I believe in a universal loving power or energy source which is spiritual, nongendered, and has many names and forms. Some people call this loving energy, which permeates all things, God, the Divine Being, Brahman, Grandfather, the Great Spirit, and 1,000s of other names. I believe that a person can be both Christian and Buddhist, or can believe in the God described by Judaism and experience by Muslims." *Christian News*, Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858, June 10, 1996, p2.

JERRY FALWELL & HINDUISM: "... Equally unthinkable was Jerry Falwell's participation as a speaker at a conference last December in Uruguay, sponsored by Sun Myung Moon's Inter Religious Federation for World Peace and Washington Times Foundation, titled, 'Christian Ecumenism in the Americas: Toward One Christian Family Under God.'" *Berean Call*, June, 1996; *Christian News*, Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858, June 10, 1996, p. 3.

BACK TO DUTY: The FBI announced that Anthony Betz, one of the five FBI officials suspended WITH PAY last year after a Justice Department investigation of Ruby Ridge,

returned to work and is not a target of the probe. He returned to his job as assistant special agent in charge of the FBI's Baltimore office. ANA Internet June 21, 1996

MEDALS: "Just when you thought federal law-enforcement officials couldn't stoop any lower, comes an event so chilling and despicable that even ol' Joseph Stalin might have blushed at the irony of it all. On March 2nd, in a Marshal's Service airport hanger at Oklahoma City, 5 deputy marshals received their service's highest award for valor ... these individuals were cited for their roles in the Weaver family massacre at Ruby Ridge which caused the feds to subsequently pay \$3.1 million in damages ... Presumably, valor in this nation has taken on a whole new meaning - one that includes dog killing and shooting a 14 year old boy in the back. We can now assume the FBI will try to 'one-up' the Marshal's Service and issue its own 'Top Gun Award' to Agent Horiuchi for murdering Randy Weaver's wife, Vicki." *JUBILEE*, March/Apr p. 12, PO Box 310 Midpines, CA 95345, \$29/yr.

News From South Africa

WILLEM RATTE RELEASED: "Willem Ratte was released from Jail Saturday on the 57th day of his hunger strike. The bail of \$250 was paid by his friends and fellow Boer nation members. Willem Ratte is being treated in a clinic in Pretoria. The date for the appeal case hearing is set for 7 October. The hunger strike was reaching the dangerous point of no return. Ratte says he is glad and relieved the hunger strike is now over. His wife was overjoyed to see him again for the first time after the day of his imprisonment. She sat next to him in the ambulance that picked him up at the Pretoria

Central Prison. The news media had the opportunity of a brief interview." South Africa Internet (perspekt@webcom.com).

RKH: We may just have just been presented with a Saxon leader. In 1985 at the Kansas Farm Rally, I prayed that God would send us a leader. This may be the one that God has sent. We will see. He has already shown that he is more man than all the rest of the White politicians in the West put together. Once he convinces the world that his Leader is the WORD, by stating exactly what commandments of the WORD he intends to enforce, including chapter and verse; then, the West may find that they have a Gideon to lead into a new era.

SA TREASON: Just before the handover of power to Communism, attempts were made to topple the elected government of Bophutatswana (a Black homeland), and this government asked the AWB for help. Acting as leader for all such actions, Constand Viljoen told them to go in without weapons, which would be supplied on arrival. Once there they were told by him to leave again. On their way out, they were fired upon, and being unarmed, had to leave behind a damaged vehicle and three wounded men. These were subsequently simply murdered, photographed by journalists, and published under the gloating label 'Executed!' by the left wing press.

"The uproar in 'Bop' was then used as an excuse for sending in our South African troops to conquer and incorporate the country into the empire to be handed to the ANC.

"This same Constand Viljoen, after promising not to do so, went into the Azanian election of April 1994 with a party he named the 'Vryheidsfront' (to sound like the 'Volksfront'), aiming allegedly at negotiating a free Boer

republic from inside the system. Almost immediately he began the watering down of this platform, until now a leading member casually agrees a Black leader would be acceptable for this 'Boer' party! It was also Viljoen who betrayed Willem Ratte, promising him amnesty." *Internet* (nv3@pixie.co.za)
Subject DONKERHOEK WEEKLY 2-8 June

SEPARATIST CAPTURED: White police working for the black ANC captured Corporal Matthys de Villiers. Corporal de Villiers, late of the South African 4th Reconnaissance Regiment, is accused of continuing the fight against Boer enemies when others gave up. He is accused living in the bush and emerging only to engage the enemy. The Black S. African government and their White renegade allies, have together accused him of killing at least eight. They include a White informant, three Black ANC police, and executing the anti-White Netherlands Reformed Church Moderator, Professor Johan Heyns, who with deKlerk and Gen. Viljoen are tied as the most hated men in White South Africa.

INTERNET CENSORSHIP: "... Two prime Revisionist sites have now been canceled without warning (the Freedom Site in Canada and CODOH International in the United States); Adelaide Institute and another site unfamiliar to me in Australia are under 'investigation' at the request of the Simon Wiesenthal Center... Especially gratifying are letters from students from countries everywhere. Youth has its ears pricked up.

"I think it is very hard for someone not on the Net to appreciate how profoundly the world is now changing, thanks to the marvel of the Internet. When I think of my own unawareness of the nature and the tactics of the enemy even

as recently as three years ago, I can only shake my head at myself." (Internet, :ZGram - July 8, 1996. <http://www.webcom.com/~ezundel/english/>

Back to Table of Contents |

Chapter 264

MISSIONARY SAINT OR DEVIL?

Missions

(1) Mission - A sending or being sent; a being sent or delegated by authority, with certain powers for transacting business; commission; as sent on a foreign mission.

(2) Persons sent; ... by authority to perform any service; particularly, the persons sent to propagate religion, or evangelize the heathen. The societies for propagating the gospel have missions in almost every country. ... We have domestic missions and foreign missions.

(3) Missionary - One sent to propagate religion.¹

History gives countless examples of groups sending missions to others in the attempt to persuade them to a course of action favorable to the group that sent them.

¹ Webster's Dictionary, 1828

What Missionaries Do

Missions can be sent for the purpose of trade or military affairs, but the ultimate missionary is the religious. People generally believe that one who comes in the name of a god must have a higher purpose than to promote a trade or a military mission, and once converted, he becomes a fanatical supporter of the missionary who has revealed to him the true road to heaven.

The value of a religious proselyte² cannot be over-emphasized. To save his soul from hell most proselytes will cheerfully abandon family, friends and country if ordered to do so by his new god.

Examples

Christian Nations:

Christians periodically gather to study God's commandments. Membership is enlarged by the missionary effort of its membership. Church missionaries win proselytes from the non-affiliated, backsliders and from other denominations whom they tell about God.

Once outside the homogeneous neighborhood, the WORD sets limits to the missionary efforts of its followers. The basic command is this:

"Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you." Matt:28:19-20.

"Nations" in the above is used in the context of the ancient

2 "To make a convert to some religion, or to some opinion or system." Webster 1828

usage described by *Webster's 1828 Dictionary*, "a family or race of men descended from a common progenitor." This is the limit allowed. These limits are elaborated time and again in scripture. The only way they can be misunderstood is for the hearer to wish to misunderstand them:

"Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of a hard language, but to the house of Israel." Ez 3:4-5

Jesus himself confirms these limits again and again:

(1) "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24; (2) "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5-6³

There are at least a hundred scriptures restricting missionary work. One may not do missionary work with strangers. God's restrictions, however, will not deter "state priests." The king pays them to take the message to outlying trade areas, and being more loyal to their paymaster than to God, they do as they are commanded.

The Twist

Unable to twist "*Go unto every nation*" because it contains

3 (1) "*Children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth.*" Am 3:1-2; (2) "*I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine.*" John 17:9; (3) "*For the Lord's portion is his people.*" De 21:17 (4) "*He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them.*" Ps 147:19-20; (5) "*It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.*" Math 15:26; (6) "*Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.*" Matt. 7:6; (7) "*Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.*" Deut 7:6.

the word "*nation*", meaning "kindred," to justify violating God's command, the priests home in on, "*Go ye unto all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.*" Mark 16:15. The two verses look the same but one verse uses the word "*nation*" while the other uses the word "*world*."

If gullible Christians can be made to believe that the verse containing "*world*" overrides everything written against *universalism*, then the state-priests have done their job. The WORD can then go to all the king's subjects. The king is happy, the preachers get their pay-off, and the sheep are sheared again by having God's convents and promises, that were made to them, given to another.

The fact is, if one does go and "*preach the gospel to every creature,*" other than those chosen, he violates Jesus' express command "*I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.*" Matt 5:24, and this creates a paradox. It infers that God is fighting himself, or, that God has changed his mind,⁴ which is something that cannot be.

How does one make "*Go ye therefore unto all the world*" conform to the rest of the scriptures. Easy! Just assume God knows what he is talking about; just assume that this Command of God's is in harmony with all his other commands and read it this way; "*Preach the gospel to every creature - OF ISRAEL!*"

There, that does it. The scripture now conforms to the rest of the Bible and God does not fight himself. A Biblical crisis is averted and all are happy except those whose job it is to

⁴ "*For I the Lord, do not change.*" Mal 3:6

create a paradox where none exists.⁶

Missions Used By The King

The king uses religious missions for several purposes. One purpose is simply to provide a cover for agents while they go about the king's business. A more important purpose is to bind other peoples to his state or to himself by making proselytes of them. A kingdom's "organized- religion" essentially operates as a department of government. It exists to bless the king and do his will. A proselyte to this, or any other religion, may be manipulated by his handler.

"State-priests" receive special financial compensation for working for the king and blessing his rule. The king often has various races and religions in his kingdom as a result of his conquests or immigration policies. His priests re-interpret the *national separatist religion* into a *universal religion* to incorporate these new subjects of the king.

When rebuked by the faithful for mis-using "*Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature,*" they concoct the theory that God's Commandments and Laws "are done away," an interesting mental gyration since doing away with God's Commandments does away with God!⁷

But, this does not stop the king's hirelings. They are well paid for their heresy. They are careful, however, to omit the last part of the verse, "*Teaching them to observe all things*

6 "Come, wild animals of the field ... tear apart the sheep ... devour my people. For the leaders of my people - the Lord's watchmen, his shepherds - are all blind to every danger. They are featherbrained and give no warning ... they are stupid shepherds who only look after their own interest." Isaiah 56:9-11

7 "In the beginning was the WORD and the WORD was with God and the WORD was God." Special Note to the wayward: THE WORD IS GOD! To violate God's Commands is to blaspheme God! Witnessing blasphemous conduct without protest is a sin.

whatsoever I have commanded you." If they did teach "*whatsoever I have commanded you*" they would have to teach their new "stranger" disciples, "*A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel.*" De 23:2; "*The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death.*" Num 18:7. Strangers hearing these things would most probably flee as Mohammed did when he read the Scriptures for himself and discovered what they really said about strangers such as himself.

Primary Task

The primary task of a king's missionary is to smooth the way for the king's interests.

Attila the Hun offers a crude example of missionary work. He cared little for gods, but he did care for bloodless victories and the resulting loot. To prepare a city for the arrival of his army he would first capture Christian priests and put all but one to death in the most gruesome fashion. He would then release the survivor who immediately rushed to tell the city that "Attila the Hun - The Scourge of Christendom" was on the way. When he demanded tribute from the city, it was usually paid immediately since, otherwise, everyone in the city expected to be put to death in the same manner that the priest had seen his fellows put to death. The missionary didn't even realize that he had been recruited and indoctrinated, but that did not make him any less an agent of Attila.

One of the usual tasks of missionaries is to gain trade concessions in foreign lands by making proselytes of that country's merchants. Once converted, they work to advance the interest of their new god under the watchful eye of the missionary.

For the ecclesiastics to justify opening a stranger's country to trade requires mental gymnastics, because the Christian religion does not permit trade with strangers. *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zuwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1; "Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3*⁸

Nevertheless, missions to strangers are carried out and have been most successful. Reaching China in the very early centuries after Christ, Catholic missionaries converted the Chinese Emperor and most of the Chinese aristocracy. This mission work was only curtailed when the emperor ordered the execution of all Christians. Trade with the Western "foreign devils" then stopped.⁹

Japan was also closed to Western trade. Catholic missionaries landed and made converts. Dutch Protestant traders who followed found that Japanese-Catholic merchants had been ordered by the Catholic Church not to trade with them. So, they brought their own missionaries and they too made converts of Japanese merchants. Christianity, Protestant and Catholic, swept Japan.

8 "Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it ... having a fruitful country for our habitation, we take pains in cultivating that only. Our principle care ... is ... to educate our children well; ... to observe the laws that have been given us ... Since ... there was no occasion offered us ... for intermixing among the Greeks, as they had had for mixing among the Egyptians, by their intercourse of exporting and importing their several goods; as they also mixed with the Phoenicians, who lived by the sea-side, by means of their love of lucre in trade and merchandise." Flavius Josephus Against Apion 1:12 ; "Now I (Josephus) was entrusted with the public affairs there (in Galilee) by the people of Jerusalem ... since they had not oil ... he would provide a sufficient quantity of such oil for them lest they should be forced to make use of oil that came from the Greeks, and thereby transgress their own laws." Life of Flavius Josephus v13

9 At this moment, Chinese troops occupy Tibet to prevent Buddhist missionaries from entering China and making converts. In the past, Tibet has virtually ruled China though its Buddhist missionaries.

In Japan at that time silver and gold traded for equal value. Dutch Protestant traders simply brought in chests of silver and made off with chests of gold - thereby wrecking the economy. In addition, the emperor found that his orders were being nullified or ignored by his own people and that foreigners were on the verge of taking over his country. He ordered the execution of all Christians and the threat vanished. Trade with the West stopped until the 1850s when Japan was reopened to Western trade by American battleships. Once again, Christian missionaries were permitted to enter to do their thing. However, this time the Emperor was ready and had commanded that Japanese converted by missionaries were to be ostracized. The result - Japan has very few Christian converts.

In early America, the Anglican church made many converts among the Indians. These converts fought for Britain against Catholic France. The Catholic French also made many converts among the Indians. They fought for Catholic France against Anglican Britain. History shows that the missionary can control his converts for the benefit of his royal masters.

Chano - Christian

In an attempt to keep the Virginia Indians friendly and controllable, the king ordered missionaries sent to them. He also had Western style houses built for Indian chiefs and Indian colleges built. Except for an occasional incident, the Indians appeared docile and loyal.

During the winter of 1621, the Virginia Indians were especially friendly. They won the trust of not only the missionaries, but the colonists themselves. On the morning of Good Friday, March 22, 1622, from the fall-line near modern-day Richmond, to the outer banks of Eastern Shore, the

Indians launched a perfectly timed and coordinated breakfast-hour attack on 25 plantations, completely wiping out some of them. By day's end, 350 men, women, and children - almost 1/3 of the settlers had been massacred. The Indians slaughtered livestock, set fire to buildings and burned grain stores.

Jamestown itself was saved. They were warned by Richard Pace who rowed across a backwater with the news of the coming attack. He had been warned by an Indian convert named Chano who had been instructed to kill Pace. It was a close thing. Of all the hundreds of Indian converts, only one gave a warning. Even that warning would not have been necessary if the king's priests had also been God's priests and had followed God's Commands; *"Thou shalt drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me."* Ex 23:31-33"

Missionary Work By Strangers

Foreigners have a long history of doing missionary work among Westerners and of converting Westerners to their own religions.

The story of the Jannisaries never grows old. The Turks bought as well as kidnaped Christian children, and converted them to Islam. When they were grown they were enlisted into the Turkish armies. They were the most violent, the most fanatic of all of Islam's warriors. Their Western appearance permitted them to be used as Islam's missionaries within Western nations.

In America, many Christian children were captured by Indians and converted to their ways. When grown, they often became Indian chiefs - more dangerous than Indians because of their intelligence, and because of their knowledge of

Western ways. In time the fair haired stranger who asked for entry into a fort would be seized by its occupants, bound, and kept prisoner until someone vouched for him. If no one came forward in a reasonable period, the prisoner was shot. The fear was that if he were a renegade he might open the gate to Indian savages during the night. It happened many times. The stranger's missionary work can be as successful as Christian missionary work.

The Slave South

Prior to the Revolution, the king's policy was to import slaves into America. Those of understanding know that kings act under the premise that all land and improvements in his kingdom belong to him - or at least are to be managed by him. He levies tribute on everything and everyone (except the priests), and the priests bless the tax and stop teaching God's Commandments against it.¹⁰

Kings know that labor cost is the biggest item in production cost. Increasing immigration so that workers are plentiful lowers production costs and raises profit margins. This is why, with few exceptions, kings always favor immigration. This is the reason that Black slaves were first brought to America, to force labor cost lower, and this is why immigration doors are open today.

A plentiful labor pool is also the reason that kings do not favor slavery. A Black slave benefits his master, but only indirectly benefits the king. A free wage-slave adds to the

10 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.)*
 Matt: 17:25-26

labor pool which directly profits the king. Kings can favor slavery to get the slaves into the country, and later, favor slave abolition to free them so as to drive down labor costs in the factories, farms and mills belonging to the king and his supporters.

Missions To Blacks

Missionary efforts to Blacks were beneficial sometimes, sometimes not.

In 1741, Blacks reverted to the old gods that had made them and burned a church in Philadelphia along with many other buildings. Investigation uncovered a conspiracy to burn the town, massacre the Whites, and establish a country of their own.

In 1800, a Christian convert named Gabriel reverted to his old gods and set out for Richmond with a large band of Blacks - all former Christian converts. Their objective - to kill all Whites and set up Gabriel as king. There seems to have been no other objective.

In 1831, a Black proselyte named Nat Turner reverted and traveled throughout southside Virginia organizing a revolt. With his followers he killed 59, mostly women and children at a school. All had been Christian converts.

There are also numerous cases where Black Christian converts warned their masters of mischief being planned by other converts.

An interesting example of the attempt by White slave owners to expose their slaves to the "beneficial effects of

11 Hoskins, *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505.

Christianity" and at the same time attempting to avoid violating God's condemnation; *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house."* Jer 51:51.¹²

They put outside entrances leading to the inside church balconies. In this way the slaves could learn the Laws against stealing, lying, and rebelling against their masters, yet not have access to the White parishioners or to the altar. One example still remaining is the Christian Church at Dunnsville, Virginia.

Missions To Whites

President Clinton's wife converses with Eleanor Roosevelt through a channeler. President Reagan's wife also conversed with the dead. Talking with the dead is a Hindu practice. The dead say whatever the channeler says they say. If the listener obeys the instructions of the dead, he is captive to an alien missionary. In other words, America has been, and is being, led by men advised by wives who are captive to Hindu practitioners and practices. This means that America and its people are potently influenced by the missionaries of strangers at the very top.

Missions Used By Empire

Once an empire is formed there are too many peoples, too many religions, too many gods, too much strife to attempt general conversion to a conventional state religion. The main

12 *"The stranger (Heb: zūwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death."* Num 18:7

missionary effort of the state is directed toward Dharma-tolerance - simple toleration of others.

To achieve this ideal, state-priests are instructed to avoid teaching those Commandments of God which might be construed as condemning another religion. Deprived of the Law, what in another age would be considered "sin" is today tolerated because the church members are untaught. Deprived of the WORD which is God, churches have become social clubs. Sermons fighting "sin" are replaced with travelogues, ritual, and trivia. Religious fanaticism disappears along with the gods that once inspired that fanaticism. Zealots espousing separation to worship their own gods are looked upon as trouble makers - enemies of the empire. Social climbers shop churches like they shop country clubs. Losing sight of their God, people drop away and churches become empty.

Strangers In Church

The example of the Scriptural way to handle strangers demanding to be included with us in the worship of our God, is related in scripture so that there will be no excuse for not knowing how to handle the situation:

First, the background:

"In the 9th year of Hoshea (721 BC), the King of Assyria took Samaria (capital city of the Northern Kingdom) and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the River Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes." 2Ki 17:6

The reason God removed Israel and replaced them with strangers is that Israel had refused to obey God's Laws. Their refusal triggered the punishment law: *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

More than 10 million Israelites went into the Assyrian Captivity north of Palestine over 700 years before Christ. The land that the Israelites had left, Samaria, was left vacant. Its cities and farms were vacant and produced no revenue for the conquering king. So, the conqueror, the king of Assyria brought in "strangers" (today we would call them Arabs or Turks) to live on the vacant land and in the vacant cities of Samaria to produce an income for the king of Assyria.

"And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon... and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel ..." II Ki 17:24

A problem quickly arose with these strangers. To them, each land has its own god. They felt that they would not be lucky and prosperous unless they made peace with the god of this new land that they were living in.

"They ... know not the manner of the God of the land. Then the King of Assyria commanded carry thither one of the priest whom ye brought from thence ... and let him teach them the manner of the god of the land ...

History repeats again and again. The Assyrian king sent a missionary to teach these non-Israelites - these mixed race peoples, the new occupants of the former cities of the Israelites who had been taken into captivity. They were proselytized (converted). They learned about the God of Israel, the Laws, the Holy Scriptures, and they built temples to the God of Israel. They were "converted." But, after all this, what was the result?

"Howbeit, every nation made gods of their own ... unto this day ... they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day." II Ki 17:24-41

Many years later a remnant of Israel, about 50,000, returned from Babylon to rebuild the temple. When they did, these mixed-race inhabitants of Samaria approached them with an offer:

"Now when the adversaries (Samaritan- strangers) ... heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came ... and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do ... But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel." Ezra 4:1-4

This seems to be completely clear. When a stranger comes saying, "we seek your God, as ye do", we are to reply, "we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel." If this needs any clarification, one need only to turn to his God who will tell him once again:

"And go, get thee ... unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them." Ez 3:11

And the stranger?

"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying ... unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5- 6.¹³

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by KJ

"Dear Mr. Hoskins:

"There is a discernible change in the attitude of many Blacks, mostly due to media influence. The TV shows Afri-

¹³ "There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23

kaners as the worst possible living beings. The 'affirmatives' who work with Whites in offices have taken to giving orders left and right. Blacks promoted to mid-management hate the few remaining White supervisors and ignore them, while they order Whites around who are beneath them.

"Blacks talk among themselves in their own language of killing Whites. Mandela told them that it is the Whites' fault that they do not all have houses.

"The papers say that Queen Elizabeth and her government like the Blacks very much. Queen Elizabeth should be happy, the British are getting raw minerals at bargain prices. But, this good feeling is not shared by all. According to the *London Times*, the English businessmen smiled ever so friendly until Mandela asked for money. Then, they left in a hurry to attend a Japanese business lunch. The very day Mandela spoke from the balcony of South Africa House telling everyone that the rand is now under control - it declined 7% against the dollar.

"Years ago one of our ministers had his staff collecting English newspaper clippings. It was stopped after a while but someone kept the file and it is now in print. It is called, "How they hate us." I hope to send you a copy shortly.

"The Ratte saga came to an end. The committee involved with the action called on the leaders who signed their declaration to come forward and work together. I have my doubts about this. Some cannot stand the sight of the others and the Volksverraad book which revealed some interesting details about the Conservative Party leaders and others has been read and promoted by Robert van Tonder and Eugene Terre'Blanche.

"*The Weekly Telegraph*" has an article in which the Interior-editor, Philip Johnson said, "According to census statistics Indians are the biggest minority group." This is very

interesting.

"A great many Whites are killed daily. Most cases never reach the media. Is it not war when so many fall? One example - a father killed in a gruesome way for a few cents. Derrik Shannon 31, credit clerk at the Free State University, was killed on Tuesday for the small change he had on him. He was returning from the cafe with a loaf of bread, half a litre of milk and medicine for his two small children and the robbers attacked him in his driveway. Although he fought back they cut his throat. His wife died from shock and their two youngsters are now orphans. None of us like the present situation and we long for peace but not on their terms. Many thoughtful whites feel that open conflict should come as soon as possible, but that is not altogether in our hands. We have a higher authority.

"Many farmers have to get rid of their Black workers. They have been stirred up to such an extent that they kill farm animals and burn crops. They also burn houses of those workers who are loyal.

"Some out-of-work Whites have started working on farms. Our farmers at first were reluctant to hire other Whites not knowing how it would work out. It is working well. Many places also have to give assistance where families no longer have food.

"This last week a number of Jews have been murdered and robbed. It gets front page coverage. A senior Jewish professor of constitutional law took his own life after Blacks called him a racist after the Makgoba affair at Wits University." Best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

RATTE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Willem Ratte certainly does seem to fill that which is expected of a "true" Gideon Saxon leader. I pray it is so. Here in south Alabama it has become a disgusting matter to see high school white girls parading around with blacks that are dressed as Africans. Everywhere you turn in public there are mixed couples with their monkey looking brats. As L.J. of Ohio said, the WORD is not going to tolerate this much longer. Please let us know about how Mr. Ratte is coming along." F. J. - Alabama

JOUSTING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is it true that Scottish novelist Walter Scott was responsible for jousting in the American South? G.M. - Missouri

RKH: I don't know. I do know that my Uncle Willard was a champion jouster when he was a young man. Contestants would ride at a full gallop, and with a lance - spear a small ring hung from a tree, something you must do yourself to appreciate. The champion was crowned by his lady. There was quite a ceremony and the champion was honored throughout Essex County.

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was 21 when I was sentenced to two consecutive life terms without possibility of parole for killing a homosexual (see enclosed clipping). These liberal media Dharmatoids wanted to give me the death penalty to 'extinguish hate' when they themselves are the epitome of hate.

"Now I see that Bill Clinton is advocating interracial adoptions. My heart sickens and can't wait to see this country go back to Christianity which is rightfully ours. *'Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth*

speakeeth vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood. 'Ps 14:11." S.J. - New Jersey

RKH: Violate the kings statutes and you incur his wrath. There was a time when killing a homosexual was treated as justifiable homicide. Lev 20:13; Lev 18:22; Rom 1:27; I CO 6:9; I Ti 1:10.

UNFILTERED NEWS

Europe

MEDIA COVER-UP: "In all Pan- European countries, the truth regarding the numerical ratio of locals to foreigners is being suppressed. In France, for example, there are simply no such statistics; in Germany, although such records are kept, they are grotesquely manipulated and falsified. According to unofficially obtained but reliable information from the German Office for Protection of the Constitution, the actual number of foreigners legal and illegal living in Germany at the beginning of 1993 was no less than seventeen million." Johannes Rothkranz in his book *The Maastricht Treaty* - Final solution for Europe (p. 567, in German only)

THIEVES: At least 600 people are believed to be operating in a single gang in Saxony and Bavaria, according to German Police. They specialize in breaking into private homes, shops, post offices and banks. Anything that can be sold is stolen. Those arrested are identified as Rumanian nationals and "all are gypsies." *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

GERMAN CENSORSHIP: "A new telecommunications law for Germany was passed today. Passage 85 and 87 say

that all on-line telekom service providers including internet and mailboxes should provide a backdoor for state officials to access the data of their users ... Furthermore, it should be set up in a way that the state has access to this data anytime without the provider being able to notice it or notify the users that their data is being collected. A new state office will be created to operate this service called 'Regulationsbehoerde.'" *Internet*, ([http:// www.webcom.com/ ezundel/english](http://www.webcom.com/ezundel/english)) 1 July 1996.

HANS SCHMIDT IN HOT WATER AGAIN: Hans Schmidt was arrested in Germany for four politically incorrect words he had uttered in the United States. For that, the German government imprisoned him for more than 5 months in one of Germany's worst prisons. He wrote the following after his release.

"The latest German postage stamp was issued at the time of my incarceration. Note the words on the left rim: 'Freiheit der Meinungsäuberung,' - 'freedom of Expression' in German. I immediately thought of embarrassing the German system with its own false propaganda. I bought as many stamps of this sort as possible ... and used them on letters to my friends and supporters around the world. I pasted the stamps with an arrow pointing toward the 'Freedom of Expression' title and then wrote the words 'Commemorative issue for Hans Schmidt' in small letters to the left of it. And guess what: By order of the court some of these 'offending' envelopes were photocopied, and my sarcasm was noted as a serious offense, namely '... ridiculing the German political system.' Amazing, isn't it?" *Internet*, ZGram 30 June 1996. ([http:// www.webcom.com/ ezundel/english](http://www.webcom.com/ezundel/english))

CHEAP LABOR: "Without consulting the British people, the British government has agreed to allow the 3.5 million Hong Kong Chinese to settle in Britain when the island is handed over to mainland China in mid-1997. ... The Chinese will join the 5 million other immigrants already in Britain: African, Indian, Pakistani, West Indian, Vietnamese, Bangladeshi, Somali." *Impact*, April/May 1996, p. 12, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA

METHODIST NUMBERS COLLAPSE: "The Methodist Church ... is shrinking faster than any other denomination in Britain. Since 1950 membership has almost halved ... over the past 15 years ... 1453 churches have closed and only 140 have opened." (*Guardian Weekly* March 31, 1996.

Hinduism Spreads Dharma-Tolerance

CRIME OF SEPARATION: The coming Buddha, Lord Maitreya, through his New Age channeler says: "The crime of separation must be driven from this earth. I affirm this as my purpose." (6/96 Chr. Cons.) New Agers say that it is ok to believe in ANY god, just don't claim that YOUR god or belief is EXCLUSIVE." (*Cavalry Contender*, Aug 1, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816)

RKH: The basic difference between Hinduism and Christianity is *Integration vs. Separation*. The Hindu would have all become one to facilitate international trade. The WORD forbids this.

NEW MODERATOR: Rev. John Buchanan, the new moderator of the 3 million-member Presbyterian Church (USA) said, "There is no scriptural reason that homosexual persons should not be ordained." (7/8 *Chr. News*). *The*

*PCUSA is divided over this issue. (Cavalry Contender, Aug 1, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816*¹⁴

BUDDHISM AND SODOMY: "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. The emphasis on Buddhism is on achieving a state of enlightenment, but the religion provides only guidelines, not strict commandments, as to how individuals should strive for this. Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments." *The Alyson Almanac*, Church Policies on Gay Concerns, pp 234-239.

ED: When conquerors believe themselves powerful enough they will enforce their religion on conquered subjects. Their agents will be first to adopt their master's beliefs. Note those condoning sodomy in religion and politics and you will discover followers of the conqueror's god.

ORDAINING HOMOSEXUALS: S. African Bishop Desmond Tutu, a 1984 Nobel Prize winner, recently became the highest-ranking Anglican to call for the ordination of practicing homosexuals. (5/6 *Christian News*). He ... warned that rejecting homosexuals is 'nearly the ultimate blasphemy.'" *Cavalry Contender*, June 1, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

¹⁴ "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." *Lev 20:13*

Chapter 265

VOLKSVERRAAD - BETRAYAL¹ by Piet Pretorius

The book, *VOLKSVERRAAD*, by Piet Pretorius, slipped through the establishments censorship net before it could be stopped, and is now the talk of all South Africa. Authored by an insider, it reveals the schemes, connections, bribes, theft and yes, murders, that has kept the South African Establishment in power for decades. It is a carbon copy of Establishment operations in every Western state, including America.

"It is a commentary on the "freedom of the press" that a best- selling book, filled to the brim with significant and dramatic revelations, should systematically be ignored by the mainstream press, both English and Afrikaans. This press is

¹ The following review is from **IMPACT**, June/July, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr., air \$45.

said to be ever on the lookout for sensationalism. Well, here it is - and one and all have given it the silent treatment. Even "Radio Pretoria," the "voice of conservatism" described it as "too controversial" to review.

"Indeed, so explosive is the material in the book, that only those with strong nerves can read and review it. As far as is known, *Rapport* was the only mainstream publication to review it, as did *Die Afrikaner*, plus a few smaller publications. To add to the drama, the author and publishers are reported to have been charged with defamation, and an attempt has been made to prevent the publication of a second edition. But apparently nothing has so far come from either action. There are apparently plans to publish English and German translations of the book.

Tradition

"In the tradition of ex-Mossad agent Victor Ostrovsky (who wrote *The Other Side of Deception*,² in which he exposed the Mossad's secret agenda) and ex-CIA agent Terry Reed (in his *Compromised*, in which he revealed Bill Clinton's and the CIA's involvement in the movement of drugs into Arkansas while governor of that state) - Advocate Piet Pretorius, and ex-NIS (National Intelligence Service, later Nat. Intelligence "BOSS") agent, has written a book entitled *Volksverraad* (Betrayal). It is now in its second edition, the first edition having been sold out within one month. Both Ostrovsky and Reed live in hiding for fear of assassination, and it is possible that Pretorius's life could also be in danger.

2 *The Other Side of Deception*, by Viktor Ostrovsky, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, \$9.00/copy.

"This is a deeply disturbing book, which is bound to shock some rightists and patriots. But many of the subjects have been a matter of public speculation for years, and Pretorius simply confirms the details from an Insider's point of view. He has stated that he would welcome a court case against him.

"The facts in the book are thoroughly documented. In the nature of this type of book, sources cannot always be named. Although not every word in the document can be vouched for, the main exposition is so clear, so many puzzles in South African politics clarified - especially the role played by secret forces in South Africa's political life over the past four or five decades - that it would be difficult to fault. Since 1967, South African politics have been increasingly determined by forces with their own secret agendas. The book will help to explain the apparent "paralysis of will" during the abdication of white power.

The Smit Murders

"One of the most shocking chapters in the book deals with the murder of Dr. Smit and his wife in 1977. Robert Smit, who had previously been the South African representative at the I.M.F., told then-Minister of Finance, Owen Horwood, about an unexplained flow of money out of South Africa. Horwood then instructed Smit to investigate secret currency movements to the Union Bank in Switzerland. It was established that then-State President Dr. Nic Diederichs had a secret account of R17 million. This information was given to Horwood and Prime Minister John Vorster.

"Shortly before his death, Smit told a colleague that his information would shake the whole nation, and that higher-ups would also be implicated. The revelations clearly had to be stopped.

"According to the author, the help of the CIA was called in. A man who had committed several assassinations for the CIA was assigned. He and two CIA agents and, incredibly, Nic Diederichs went to the Smit house, where Smit and his wife were shot to death, and the incriminating papers removed from Smit's briefcase. Diederichs's fingerprints were identified on the case. This was hushed up, as was the correlation between the CIA and the bullets used in the Smit murder. Apparently, Diederichs made a confession to a nurse on his death-bed.

John Vorster

"Advocate Pretorius goes into detail about the man who succeeded Dr. Verwoerd after he was assassinated.

"While many regarded John Vorster as a rightist who "turned" once he became Prime Minister, it will seem that long before that Vorster was busy forging secret connections with the far-left SA Institute of Race Relations, with Julius First (father of Ruth First, and father-in-law of Joe Slovo);³ with the Broederbond and Freemasonry; with the CIA; with the SA Institute of International Affairs and the CFR; the SA Foundation; and MI6. When Afrikaner finance went into "partnership" with Oppenheimer's General Mining, Vorster was present at the celebration party.

"The author throws light on the circumstances surrounding Dr. Verwoerd's murder in which Vorster played a decisive role, and which can definitely be classified as a conspiracy. Demitrio Tsafendas arrived in England in 1959 and worked

3 Editor: Slovo was head of the S. African Communist Party (CPSA).

at Anton Rupert's British cigarette factory, Rothmans Int. In May 1960, he said if he got the chance, he would kill Dr. Verwoerd. Rupert was informed. In 1962, Tsafendas left Rothman's employ but remained on the pay sheet. In March 1963, a meeting was held in Birmingham at which Rupert consulted with four members of the CFR, MI6 and CIA. It was decided that Dr. Verwoerd should be assassinated, and that Tsafendas should be approached for the assignment. MI6 would train and pay him. He would also receive hypnosis.

"Tsafendas arrived in SA in 1963 under suspicious circumstances. On 27 July 1964, John Vorster, who was still Minister of Justice, was present at a meeting with Rupert, Harry Oppenheimer, Quinton White and an MI6 agent, held in Oppenheimer's Parktown house, when the murder of Dr. Verwoerd was planned, reports Advocate Pretorius. Vorster was apparently blackmailed to become involved. As a reward, he would become Prime Minister. A blueprint was handed to him instructing him how to rule once he achieved the position. At 9 p.m. the same evening, Vorster contacted Gen van den Bergh about the matter. Tsafendas was paid R5000 by an MI6 agent.

"Pretorius gives details of the roles played by Van den Bergh, Rupert and Henry Kissinger. On 1 August, Tsafendas got work as a messenger in Parliament. A writ of expulsion to deport Tsafendas was signed by the minister, but was never sent on to the police.

"On 6 September 1966, Tsafendas assassinated Dr. Verwoerd. As Minister of Justice, Vorster was responsible for the lax security in the House. Van den Bergh was given the task of investigating the murder. Tsafendas was interrogated for 48 hours, after which it was announced that no conspiracy was involved and that Tsafendas had acted alone. Vorster

denied that the police had a file on Tsafendas.

The Generals

"The founding of certain right-wing movements by BOSS and Military Intelligence is dealt with in detail. The purpose was to protect the National Party and to checkmate genuine resistance to the plans as they became apparent. From the beginning, the main intriguer was Gen Tienie Groenewald and his Kom Ops. Names, places and dates are given in detail in the book.

"Pretorius finds that the planting of the Generals into the right-wing movement in the early 1990s had two purposes: First, the right-wing had to be confused by divisive factors such as the "folkstaat" concept; and secondly, the threat of armed resistance to the handover of authority to the ANC/SACP had to be defused.

"Because of his financial difficulties, Constand Viljoen was the ideal candidate for the task. The Broederbond played a key role, and Groenewald was throughout the chief architect. He was the author not only of F.W. de Klerk's "Red Friday" speech, but also several other pivotal speeches by John Vorster, Willie Jonker and others. Pretorius states that Groenewald was not only a member of Military Intelligence, but also of National Intelligence (agent 93G/1092MG), and of the American CIA.

"His *modus operandi* was to collect various rightist and conservative organizations under one umbrella and under one neutralizing control. Pretorius follows the trail relentlessly. The involvement of the CIA at this stage was critical. Names are given of various other prominent Afrikaners who were involved with CIA espionage.

"Throughout the period of "handover," Viljoen and

Groenewald were constantly seen by National Intelligence in the company of F.W. de Klerk, Neil Barnard, Roelf Meyer and members of the ANC; as well as leftist cleric Johan Heyns.⁴

"Virtually every right-wing party and militant movement was infiltrated by Military Intelligence and National Intelligence and their *agents provocateurs*. Another plus for them was getting the global lists of right-wingers throughout the world who were apparently prepared to resort to armed struggle.⁵

"So effective were the Generals and their support team, that the Right posed little serious threat to the "handover". The "transition" went relatively smoothly and all the cogs clicked into place.

"A factor confirming Tienie Groenewald's position, is that in the Magnus Malan trial, now in progress, Groenewald was the very first person to be acquitted, in spite of the fact that (a) during the case up to that point the impression was given that he was the main architect of the whole operation for which Magnus Malan and the other were being tried, and (b) his testimony was vital to the case. No reasons were given by Judge Jan Hugo for his acquittal.

"*Volksverraad* is not just a real-life cloak-and-dagger thriller, but contains a serious analysis of the background - historical and political - of the events described.

"If only a half of *Volksverraad* were true, it would be worth

4 Editor: Heyns was shot with a high powered rifle as he sat at supper, presumably by a right-winger disgusted with his anti-Saxonite Dharma-Christianity.

5 Editor: This same International Trade Cartel policy is being implemented in America today.

the reading, but so thorough has been the investigation that it is difficult to believe there can be any serious errors of fact.

"It is also a pivotal document in opening up the "can of worms" that characterized the infiltration, marginalisation, denigration and neutralization of the genuine, nationalist spirit of the White man and the Afrikaner, during the nefarious campaign to dispossess him of his power and his country. When the English and German translations are published, they should shed a lot of light on similar *modus operandi* used in other lands."

Volksverraad Lessons Learned

HR subscribers are naturally familiar with the problems of their people in their own country, but often are not informed about the problems of others of their kinsmen.

The above report reveals that South Africa was betrayed from within by political, religious, and business interests working together as an occupation government that we identify as the Establishment. This group of traitors, agents of the International Trade Cartel (ITC), were in it together - ALL of them. If there is one to bear more blame than another it would be the media directed by the media-owner. These owners hand-picked S. African traitors to be publicized and elected to public office by unsuspecting voters. They hand picked and publicized corrupt Dharma-priests⁶ to be S. Africa's religious leaders, to direct the steps of Christians. And, the international business interests paid for it all. They were ALL guilty - ALL

6 Hindu: "Dharma" - tolerance. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma.

of them. The study of the S. African experience reveals an organization that is today duplicated in every nation of the world (with the two or three possible exceptions).

Islamic Reaction

Resistance to the ITC is building all over the world and is finding its present epicenter in the Mideast with new found patriotism.

Since the early 1900s, Islamic mullahs have railed against the ITC. This is now bearing fruit; for the first time since the Crusades, followers of Islam freely give their lives for Allah. They strap bombs to their bodies and walk into a crowd of their enemies and blow themselves and their enemies to shreds. In Afghanistan, there are countless stories of mudjahedin thrusting themselves under the tracks of oncoming Soviet tanks to make sure the explosives they carried were correctly placed.

Not only are they in revolt against the foreign devil - there is scarcely a single Islamic country in the Mideast in which the people are not in open revolt against their own "Establishment" - their counterparts to the Establishment that recently betrayed S. Africa.

At first, the rebels demanded that they be ruled by Islamic law. The Establishment partially gave in, and allowed limited Islamic law to be administered. Now, encouraged by their mullahs, Mohammedans demand to be ruled by their own people under Islamic law entirely. Their Establishments refused this demand since it conflicts with Cartel policy. Because of their refusal, open rebellion has broken out.

In countries like Algeria and Egypt, Establishment rulers, newspapermen, businessmen and Dharma-clerics dare not go about without bodyguards. Even this does not prevent their

assassination. Every few weeks we read of another Establishment newspaper person, banker, or politician being killed. We also hear of Establishment retaliation; of police arresting individuals and sometimes large groups of dissenters. After brief trials the accused are either shot or imprisoned. The prisons of these countries bulge with political prisoners who hate their own Establishment leaders even more than they hate the Great American Devil or the Jews.

Israeli Reaction

World Jewry is a unique case. Scattered worldwide they have been uniquely susceptible to manipulation. They were promised a homeland in Palestine for bringing America into WWI. To rid themselves of unwanted Arab neighbors living on land they claimed as their own, the Jews massacred entire Arab villages to drive them away. The British sent peacekeepers. Israeli terrorist groups, such as the Stern Gang blew up the King David Hotel killing hundreds of British soldiers. British sentries were knifed, garroted, or shot. The UN arrived. Their peacekeepers fared no better - even the head of the UN mission was murdered. The point was made - the Jews would fight for a homeland.

Recently, another point was made - Jews will fight for their religion. A Jewish gunman went to the Temple of the Rock and machine-gunned Arab worshipers - killing many. The gunman was killed. The Jewish populace expressed approval of his act and the gunman's mother said that she was proud of her son for upholding Jewish law.

The story continues; many Jews drive cars and shop on the Jewish Sabbath. Religious Jews throw rocks at them and shout insults at their desecration.

The struggle has now taken a giant step forward. Rabin

was put in power by the ITC to lead the Jewish state. He was told to give land that had been conquered by the Jews to the Arabs in exchange for Mideast peace. This he proceeded to do. The Jewish Talmud condemns anyone who gives Jewish land to non-Jews (Gittin 4:9). A Jewish patriot shot him and claimed that he had the approval of Jewish rabbis to punish him for his betrayal. The rest of the Jewish government made conciliatory noises, but this act along with the lack of punishment against the offending rabbis, puts the world on notice: the Israeli state is in a state of rebellion against the ITC. The recent movement of American ITC forces to that part of the world is the return answer: rebels may expect to face the consequences of their actions - whoever they may be.

Christian Reaction

In spite of the dire predictions of the ITC media, reaction to the ITC and its blasphemies has been light years behind the forceful reaction of the Jews and Arabs.

Small incidents have occurred. There is the peaceful defiance of the Canadian, Ernst Zundel, protesting the wholesale condemnation of Saxon Germany, who points out the inconsistencies in "the 6- million story." The resulting persecution has caused people from all over the world to come to his aid to protect internet free speech for everyone. This unity of effort worldwide has been a real setback to ITC efforts to impose world wide censorship.

In 1985, a group called *The Order* robbed banks and armored cars and idealistically used the proceeds to help farmers pay their mortgages. This effort was short-lived.

A year or so ago a presbyterian minister named Paul Hill shot an abortionist and his bodyguard, and then stood tamely awaiting arrest. Hill is just the tip of a volcano. The abortion

killings, numbering in the millions, and the brutal treatment meted out to peaceful protesters have generated a nationwide resentment which is really quite surprising. Of course, the Establishment bravery awards to their men who shot the mother and her 14 year old son on Ruby ridge leaves a bad taste, as does the government muscle flexing in their Waco and Oklahoma City affairs.

In South Africa, the Saxon's greatest and most successful effort against their Establishment has been the printing of *Volksverraad*. Knowing the enemy is the first step in ridding oneself of that enemy. Only then can one select the method to be used.

Thus far the White traitor Dharma-Christian cleric Johan Heyns has been executed by an unknown patriot. Also, the black extremist Chris Heyni, ANC leader and member of the CPSA, was assassinated. Of perhaps more lasting importance, a young Christian farmer named Andre Bartleman has started an independent Volkstaat in SW Orange Free State which employs no strangers on its farms. Other than these events, there has as yet developed virtually no white S. African resistance that stands out.

The White Establishment, both left and right, which betrayed the nation, or sat by and allowed it to be betrayed, sits nervously on a volcano of mounting Saxon discontent, blaming everyone else in the attempt to convince their disbelieving victims that they are not really a part of the Establishment.

The Pledge

The international merchant must make friends with the god of the land in which he intends to trade. To do this he hires priests to insert Dharma-tolerance. Intolerant religions, such as Christianity, Islam, and Judaism then become

Dharma-Christian, Dharma-Islam, and Dharma-Judaism. With Dharma - each becomes a different religion from the original.

Islam and Judaism have come a long way in isolating and banishing the Dharma-tolerance that has long corrupted them. Christians must now learn that Dharma-Christianity is as alien a religion as Islam or Judaism.

Christendom wants leaders such as the other religions have - leaders like their own warriors of old - leaders who freely and without coaxing stand tall and pledge before everyone to follow God the WORD - and ONLY the WORD!

Christendom, misled by hired Dharma-priests, has been reduced to a nation of babies with the values of alley cats. While the Arabs have tens of thousands who publicly swear every day to live by the Koran and if need be die to uphold the laws of Allah; and the Jews who have thousands who are willing to do the same for their people and their laws at the command of their Rabbis - there is not one, not ONE Christian political leader of any statue in the entire West that I know of who will stand and make this pledge. Not ONE!

A man who refuses to publicly bind himself to the WORD remains free to make private agreements with strangers. A man who publicly binds himself to the WORD attracts the like-minded and likewise alienates strangers. The man who will not publicly declare himself cannot be trusted.

I talk to American, South African, and British political leaders - they are all the same. None will stand and raise the banner. It will require a new crop of leaders, leaders who will do as much for their people as our enemies are willing to do - if necessary to give their lives for their God and their people; not be "supporters of Christian ideals," or "support the Chris-

tian ethic." Christians want to know what their leaders intend doing about murderers, rapists, abortionists and homosexuals? Tell them. *Volksvaarrd* has revealed the treason in South Africa. The same situation exists in America and the rest of the West. In spite of all this we also know that we will not be destroyed, and what we are presently enduring is temporary. We have the promise:

"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me." Jeremiah 31:35-36.

We look in the heavens and see that the stars still shine. The sun and the moon continue their course. Therefore, God is keeping his promises. In time, leaders will come who will publicly swear to obey God's Commandments and them only, and to forsake all that is not from the WORD. They will grant self-determination to all the world's peoples and demand self-determination for our own.

Then the Saxon armies will swell and the false gods and their followers will be swept from our land.

Letter From S. Africa - by K.J.

Another campaign to stop crime fizzled out. We only saw a few black policemen on the road and they had no idea how to conduct a roadblock.

The most promising Army general, Gen Opperman, has been replaced by a black woman, Jackie Sedibe, married to the minister of defense Joe Modise. She has no qualifications what-so-ever. There is a lot of friction within the ANC at the moment.

The Freedom Front of Viljoen finally decided on the Northern Cape for a possible white homeland. The Conservative Party is in full agreement. The CP has a way of doing a 180 degree turn whenever it suits them. Some time back they suspended members for supporting this idea. During the "Rescue Willem Ratte" episode they kept the Viljoen group out of it, but now they are looking for unity with Viljoen. They have no ANC agreement and the land is mostly desert.

Rapport of 15 Sept 96, states that Gen. Tienie Groenewald announced that the Viljoen group is receiving financial aid from abroad and is setting up a political institute to work on self-determination, human rights and democracy. The last time they did this they sent white farmers to the Congo with lots of empty promises. Evil abounds with that man around.

The English version of *Volksverraad* should reach me soon and I will send you a copy. According to *Boerant*, prominent people will testify for the author if the case should be referred to court.

From reading the *Hoskins Report* of September, "Missionary - Saint or Devil," it becomes clear where my people went wrong. Missionary work to strangers is forbidden by God and that is just what our Dharma-Dutch Reformed Church did. During my father's lifetime he felt it was a heresy to be against such missionary work. The result is that most black ANC and Communist leaders went to these Dharma-Christian mission schools and that is where they learned to hate whites. No wonder we are in such deep trouble - our own spiritual leaders fight God.

Saxon News From Sweden

"In Sweden, summer is here at last. Before the middle of July it was very cold and rainy. The Viking blood was tested.

"We don't have any male ministers that preach true Christianity here in Sweden. Religion is a government thing. I have to preach to a small congregation because of the lack of men to do so.

"On National Day, June 6, 1994, I spoke before an audience of 200 people here in Stockholm. It was the "Swede-Democrats" Party. This party is a nationalistic party. In fact the only serious one that exists here in Sweden.

"The government of Sweden has proposed that they will forbid all nationalist symbols from the first of January 1997. If someone has a Thor's hammer he has to prove that he isn't a racist! The other symbol you see here in my letter is the one of the Aryan Sisterhood. Only Women of pure blood with documented family line back 200 years can belong. They are only allowed to marry a man with the same pure bloodlines. It is heavy and hard but blessed to be allowed to use this symbol. Please don't print the symbols. It is not for the stranger to know our secrets. I wear the sunwheel symbol because of love for the struggle and our heavenly Father Almighty. The love that will win.

"About the skinheads. I know some of them, but they are not interested in the struggle; the faith of Christianity; or of a moral life. The major part of them are only interested in music and beer - and maybe Odinism.

"About the demonstration in Gothenburg, where the policemen beat the two teen-age girls; I wasn't there, Sorry! Because I am not afraid I would have protected them with my own body. I have done it before - without arms.

"The political and religious climate is very hard here in Sweden. It seems that we are hoeing in iron and rocks. It is very few of the Swedes that are brave enough to be political and spiritual soldiers. Sometimes, awakened Aryan women

have to act as men, because of the lack of brave and righteous Swedish men, and the price paid is very high. The struggle always comes first. Lucky is the woman that has found a mate that is equal or above themselves in bravery, honesty, and righteousness.

"All thanks to God, our heavenly Father. May he bless you. For blood and Soil. D.E. - Sweden

LETTERS

BYRON DE LA BECKWITH: "Dear Dick: Your latest *In the Beginning ...*⁷ is the most stimulating book I have read in years and years. I have read it three times from cover to cover.

"I have come to find out the Mississippi Supreme Court MAY LOOK at my appeal - when it pleases them to - and that may be a LONG time from now. They clog and unclog the court as it suits them - so something to stimulate them to favor me must occur! Have had five off and on strokes this past year - ouch - so - am watching my health! Yes - busy occupying -." Byron De La Beckwith VI, 407 E. Pascogoula St, Jackson, Mississippi 39201

RKH: Byron de la Beckwith is a perfect example of today's martyr. The prisons are full of them. Beckwith was accused of killing the black race agitator Medgar Evers. He was twice released by hung juries and was tried yet a third time before a black jury before being convicted and sentenced to life. Since then all sorts of improprieties by federal law enforcement officers have surfaced. It is the writer's belief that the establishment has no intention of putting the system

⁷ *In The Beginning ...*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

on trial and they intend to keep "De La" in prison until death removes a potential time bomb.

AIDS: "Dick: It is now known there are at least 8 separate strains of AIDS ... HIV-0, HIV-1, HIV-2 ... and strains 9, 10, & 11 are highly suspected. Yet, there is a test only for HIV-1. NO ONE knows the magnitude of the mess." R.Q. - Oregon

BOOKS: "Dear Sir: I enjoy your books. They'd be best sellers if censorship did not prevail." P.S. - Texas

SUGGESTION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your 'State Of The Saxon Nation' article provided a good introduction on the operation of the ITC. You should use it as a basis for developing a more complete 12-16 page summary of your writings into a HR sized handout.

"In the country where I live, an 1837 *Harris' Directory* revealed not a single non-Saxon name in a list of business people. A newspaper article from that era described how a drunken murderer and robber of a farmer was found, judged guilty in court and hanged within a 24 hour period following the commission of the crime. No police, jails, or tax money appear to have been involved. Local citizens contributed their efforts, and then went home for their evening meal. This is what it used to be like in Pennsylvania." K.T. - Pennsylvania

RKH: Any suggestions about the "Saxon Nation Handout" from readers?

THE GORDON KAHL AFFAIR CONTINUES: Readers of *Vigilantes* recall the "Kahl Affair."⁸ Gordon Kahl was a tax protester accused of a misdemeanor. Federal marshals ambushed his party on a back road severely wounding Kahl's

son Yorie. Gordon seized a carbine and defended himself killing two of the bushwhackers. He then fled to Arkansas where he was betrayed. He was again ambushed, shot in the back and killed. The feds imprisoned the remaining party, excepting Mrs. Kahl. The following is excerpted and paraphrased from the lawyer's note to Mrs. Kahl who is attempting to secure a new trial for Yorie: From John DeCamp to Joan Kahl re: Yori 23 Aug 96: We attempted to force disqualification of all N. Dakota judges. We won this motion. Next, we won access to SECRET records the Government has had and kept sealed from the Defense for the last 13 years. Now we wait for the judge to rule whether or not he will grant a new trial or hearing to offer evidence. I have identified 6 to 10 individuals we believe were contacted by Federal Marshals and FBI in 1983 and offered either specific bribes or threats or combinations of both if they would testify the way the FBI wanted them to testify at the trial. I need an investigative team to track these people these and get their statements. We must have this proof of government abuse, and investigators cost money. Yorie is in good spirits and one of the most inspiring individuals I ever met. He must be set free to tell the world the truth.

RKH: I met Yorie's wife. She's never given up hope. The ITC has filled their prisons with our people. We can't abandon them.

UNFILTERED NEWS

BOER WAR REMEMBRANCE: Queen Elizabeth was

invited by Mandela to come to S. Africa along with representatives from Canada, Australia and New Zealand to help commemorate the defeat and destruction of the independent Boer republics of Transvaal and Orange Free State. British regiments will parade and visit battlefields. The emphasis will be on reviving old injuries to revive old hatreds between Saxon nations. Indications are that instead of visiting sites of the British Concentration Camps where 27,000 Boer women and children died through starvation and neglect, the focus will be on visiting British mining company holding pens for workers where blacks also died from neglect, and for which the Boers had no responsibility, but on whom the establishment media will doubtlessly place the blame. (From an article translated from *Die Afrikaner* 26 July - 1 Aug 1996)

IMMIGRATION: Asians, with 3% of our population, make up 20% of the class of '92 at Harvard, 30% of the freshmen at the University of California, and 10% at Princeton.

OBSERVATIONS: "Last night I watched '60 Minutes' about the artificial famine in the country called Iraq. I remember my mother telling me about the '30s when she was young and they sealed off the Ukraine from the rest of the world. It was called 'collectivization' and stood for genocide. ... American reporters would stand there, next to corpses, pencils poised, and ask each other: 'Famine? Do you see famine? I don't see famine anywhere.' To this day, most people in the West have no idea what happened in those years in the Ukraine, and who had manufactured it.

I have a letter here to the United Church Observer, written by Ian MacDonald of Canada, a former career diplomat. 'You

devoted 8 pages and the cover of the May 1996 issue of the Observer to food shortages, but I found not one word about the desperate plight of the children of Iraq. These unfortunates, with their elders, have suffered for over five years from the effects of international sanctions that have deprived their country of the necessary foreign exchange earnings to pay for adequate supplies of food and medicine, to say nothing of the other prerequisites to well-being. As a result, many hundreds of thousands of young children have died needlessly (560,000 up to October 1995) and hundreds of thousands more have been permanently disabled by inadequate diet. ..." *ZGram* May 13, 1996, (416)922-9850, [http:// www.web.com.com/~ezundel/english/](http://www.web.com.com/~ezundel/english/)

ABORTION PROTEST: Police in Greenland, NH arrested abortion opponent Steven Mears on charges that he repeatedly went to the police station and reported that murders were taking place at the Feminist Health Clinic next door. (Story in USA Today, July 25, 1996)

SIX MILLION: In 1945, the French Bureau to Uncover War Crimes stated that 8 million were the number of deaths at Auschwitz. The Soviets gave the number at 5.5 million. Poland until 1990 gave the number at 4 million. The *Jerusalem Post* on Sept 30, 1989 reported that the French researcher Georges Wellers gave the figure of 1.6 million. The Jewish newspaper *Aufbau* published in NY wrote on Aug 3, 1990 that there were 1.1 million deaths including 900,000 Jews. In 1993 a German paper *Die Welt* quoted the French Center of Scientific Research as reporting 800,000. In April 1990, the director of the Auschwitz Museum destroyed stone plaques that commemorated 4 million deaths at Auschwitz. Claude

Pressac accepted the figures 631,000 to 711,000. The discovery of the death certificates of all deaths at Auschwitz put the total deaths including infants and those who died of old age at around 75,000. The question is - if 4 million Jews were not killed at Auschwitz - why does the media continue to defend the 6 million number and not $6 - 4 = 2$ million? Since there is so much disagreement over this matter, an open discussion should be held devoid of name-calling. Someone is not telling the truth, either those furnishing the figures or those denying them. (Figures from *Spotlight* April 22, 1996)

DHARMA LAW: "President Clinton is endorsing Republican legislation to give a \$5,000 tax credit to most families that adopt children and penalize states where interracial adoptions are discouraged." Internet: ANA 01:59PM 5/6/96

MISCEGENATIONIST GRAVE FOUND: Archaeologists believe that they have discovered the remains of the Rev. Richard Buck, the Anglican cleric who married Pocahontas and John Rolfe in 1614 in violation of the WORD he was sworn to uphold: *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father."* Numbers 36:6; *"Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife."* Gen 24:3,4; *"Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven."* Matt 7:21

RKH: A monument should be erected in Rev. Richard Buck's memory bearing the inscription: "Grave of an anti-christ."

Chapter 266

SAXON GENEALOGY

Fireside Chat

"Grandma, Why do you always study your ancestors?"

"To find out what what our rights are, son." She replied.

"What rights?"

"Well, let me try to explain. We have rights guaranteed by the Constitution. They were guaranteed to our grandfathers and to their descendants forever. If someone took away our rights, we might get them back some day if the old rulers return to power.

"That's the way it was in Scotland and England. Rights and possessions were given to our ancestors and their descendants forever. We are the descendants. Our ancestor lost his possessions when a new king came to power. If a descendant of the old king comes back into power we might get our possessions back again.

"Grandma, I don't understand."

"That's all right, son. One day you will."

Enfiefment

Those words were spoken long ago. Now, I'm pushing seventy, and for the first time I'm beginning to understand "*enfiefment*."¹

I live in Lynchburg, Virginia. I am vassal to six different lords, and live under six different jurisdictions; the jurisdictions of Lynchburg, of Virginia, of the country called the US, of an admiralty trade law administered by international courts, the overlooked but still relevant feudal agreements made by ancient kings with my ancestors, and the overruling contracts made by God with his people.

The agreement with the local king's representative (by whatever name he is called) is that I must behave myself and pay the taxes he has imposed on me. If I do, I may live in peace in his house on his land. In addition, if of a military age, I must offer my services to fight the king's enemies. When I was young and stupid, I volunteered. If I had not volunteered I would have been drafted to serve the king. If I refuse any of these things, the agreement is canceled, my house will be taken and enfiefed to another who will obey, and if I refuse to fight for the king, the king will throw me in jail. There are other rights and obligations, but this is basically it. These rights and obligations, I am told, belong to me and my descendants forever. This is my contract, my agreement, my

1 En-feoff - to invest with a fief or fee. To give in vassalage - en-feoffment: Fief - a feudal estate; a fee: Fee - any feudal benefice, or estate in land held of a feudal lord: Vassal - one who has pledged homage and fealty and receives a consideration in return: Vassalage - services due from the vassal. *Webster's Dictionary*.

enfiefment. Like it or not.

The Big Bucks

The Catholic Church claimed the land of Europe. It hired kings to manage taxable entities called *countries*. The kings chosen to rule had to present their genealogies to be inspected to see exactly what prior contracts had been made with that king's ancestors, since the enfiefment went conditionally to the king and his heirs forever.

A country is too big for a king to rule by himself, so he divided the country into counties and districts and enfiefed his followers to manage them in his name. They too had to file their genealogies for the same reason. These filings are a matter of public record in the national archives of each country. The rights of the fief went to the recipient and his heirs forever. One couldn't give rights that had already been given - thus the record.

The Eternal Hope

My grandmother had been told by her father of estates that had been taken from the family when the king of her ancestors was defeated in war and replaced by another king and his followers. The family fled to Virginia. But, who knows; politics is an uncertain affair at best. Perhaps a descendant of the old king might return to power some day and claim his rights. If that were to occur - grandmother's family would be entitled to claim, and, recover, lands that had been lost. After all - they were entitled to them; "To themselves and their heirs forever." That's what they said. So far as I know such a thing hasn't happened yet, but take it from me, Virginia still believes in the tooth fairy.

The Slow Track

The day arrived when I asked about my family tree. What courthouses do I go to to look up the family history? The lady at the library took pity on me and told me that before I did anything to ask people in my own family.

I did. And, I got more information that I really wanted. There was my Mother, Aunt Maude, Cousin Charlie and distant relatives whom I had never heard of before who were eager to help.

With the family names I collected I went back to the library and located family genealogies. Virginia libraries are full of them. There are Washington, Lee, Kelly, Bruce, Roy, Dunbar, and the list goes on and on - hundreds of names.

I started with my own family name. That was the easy one. I got the book *Hoskins Of Virginia and Related Families* by Charles Warner and soon found out is that the Hoskins line leads nowhere. The immigrant Bartholomew landed at Jamestown in 1615, and except for a few generations back in England, that's all. No fast track.

Next, I looked at the Carter line. It went back in early Virginia and uncovered an uncle, "King Carter," who wasn't really a king, he just owned as much land as a king. Using the *Northern Neck of Virginia Historical Magazine* to go back into England I found the beginnings of the Carter family of Virginia:

"The manorial records of King's Langley, some 25 miles NW of London housed in the Public Record Office of Hertfordshire Record Office & London record Carters from 1361. During the 'Peasants Revolt of 1384' John Carter burnt the Court Rolls and had his property distrained as a consequence. Like his neighbors he was constantly up before the court for transgressing the ma-

norial by-laws. In 1381 he was fined 2d. for blocking the King's Highway with dung and was ordered to remove it. In 1386, John his son was fined for poaching deer in the King's Park. In 1393 John Carter took over Chapmanscroft, a property which remained in his family for 200 years which they rented generation after generation."

This shows that the Carters, the biggest landowners in early Virginia, were descended from yeomen, or peasants, enemies of the King and Church after the Peasants Revolt. It shows what our grandfathers thought of the feudal system monopoly where a man could not own his own land. The fight for Christian Law has been going on a long time.

The Fast Track

Then I tried the Roy line. A book was available that included my great grandmother. I only had to provide my name, my father's, and my grandfather's - three missing generations. I then flipped the pages over to the back of the book and there was the line right straight back to Robert the Bruce. This was great! It was all there - in addition to peasants, there were lines leading back to kings. Lines on file in the archives of the king's countries. They were the "legal proof" on file to justify their right to rule. This was the fast track.

King Robert Bruce - King of Scotland 1350: His claim to the throne rests in his descent from Fergus More

Lady Marjory Bruce m. Sir Walter Stuart

King Robert Bruce II, 1390

King Robert Bruce III 1406, m Lady Annabella Drummond

Mary Stuart m George Douglas, 1st Earl of Angus

George Douglas, 1455, 2nd Earl of Angus

Archibald Douglas m. Elizabeth (dau Robert, Lord Boys 1480)

Janet Douglas m. Robert, 2nd Lord Herries

Andrew, 3rd Lord, Herries 1530

William, 4th Lord Herries

Catherine Herries m Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" 1580

Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" m Christian Douglas

Nicholi Stuart m. 1630 Sir John Dunbar of "Mochrum"

Sir John Dunbar, 2nd of "Mochrum" m Elizabeth dau of
Mungo Mure 1655

Rev. Hancock Dunbar to Virginia 1725, 1st rector St
Stephens Parish, King & Queen County.

Mary Dunbar m. Rev Adam Dickey, (Epis minister)

Janet Dickey m. (2) Capt John Beverly Roy (Rev War)

Dr Augustus Gustavas Dunbar Roy b 1804 m. Lucy Carter
Garnett of Stock Hill Essex 1834

Janet Carter Roy m. 1857 Dr. William Hoskins

I already knew the missing generations below and filled them in to show my connection:

Willard Dunbar Hoskins m. Ella Garnett Hundley

Dr. John Hundley Hoskins b 1892 m. Emma Kelly

Richard Kelly Hoskins b. 1928.

The above was right there in the book. Robert the Bruce and his descendants held in fief - forever. I am one of his descendants. I am entitled to whatever rights and privileges that come with descent. So are you. If I can do it - you can do it. All you have to do is find a family name that has a genealogy, and presto - you are a descendant of a king.

Braveheart Revisited

This Robert the Bruce thing is interesting. Edward II of England invaded Scotland and suffered a devastating and humiliating defeat at Bannockburn, June 24, 1314, as everyone who saw the movie *Brave Heart* well knows. Undaunted, Edward attempted to do with diplomacy what he could not do with his armies.

Edward held in fief from the Pope. The Pope was after him to furnish English armies to help his re-conquest of the Holy Land. Edward agreed, but asked one small favor in return. He asked that the pope, Pope John XXII, "give" Scotland to him to rule.

Since the Catholic Church claimed all lands in the West by right of being Peter's heir, of Constantine's Bequest, by right of being "spiritual Israel," and because all Western kings held in fief to him; giving Scotland to the English king to rule was a mere formality. In 1317, he ordered it done.

The Scottish Declaration Of Independence

This news that Robert the Bruce was being ousted and Scotland was being given to the English king to rule did not set well with the veterans of Bannochburn. In 1320, Robert the Bruce called a Scottish Parliament. They met at Arbroath Abbey and compiled the following letter, which reads in part:

"To the Most Holy Father ... ours, to wit the nation of the Scots, has been distinguished by many honours; which passing from the greater Scythia though the Mediterranean Sea and the Pillars of Hercules and sojourning in Spain among the most savage tribes through a long course of time, could nowhere be subjected by any people however barbarous; and coming thence One thousand two hundred years after the outgoing of the people of Israel, they by many victories and infinite toil, acquired for themselves the possessions in the West which they now hold after expelling the Britons and completely destroying the Picts, ... In their kingdom one hundred and thirteen kings of their own royal stock, no stranger intervening, have reigned, ... King of Kings even our Lord Jesus Christ, after His passion and resurrection, called them though situated at the uttermost parts of the earth almost the first to His most holy faith, nor would He have them confirmed in this faith by any one less than His first Apostle, although

in rank second and third, to wit, Andrew the most meek
the brother of St. Peter. ..."2

This letter to the Pope put a different light on the matter more because of what it didn't say than for what it did. The pope could care less about the Scots' ancestry, but he took note that they troubled themselves to write the letter. It said in effect that all the enfieing agreements made with prior popes were still in effect and that the Scots expected the present pope to honor them. That if he didn't and if Edward set foot in Scotland again, that they would serve Edward his head on a tray.

The pope definitely did not want to get a no-win war started between England and Scotland, the very same Scotland who had defeated the English so badly at Bannockburn. He needed the English army in the Holy Land. So, he reconsidered. A wise decision.

The above document sent to the Pope is called the *Scottish Declaration Of Independence*. Along with the document was filed proof of Robert the Bruce's claim, his genealogy, which can be found in Scotland's College of Lyons, and is certified as legal. This is his line from the time his ancestors entered Scotland:

FERGUS MORE - King Of Scotland.
His claim to rule lies in his descent
from the ancient Irish Kings

Fiachra

Fergus I

Manius

Dornadil

Reuthar

Edars (Edersced)

2 *Scottish Record Office*, Edinburgh, Scotland, also, *The Scottish Declaration of Independence*, Artisan Sales, PO Box 1497 Thousand Oaks, CA 91360, \$3/copy

Conaire The Great	Achais (Ethas) "Just and Wise" - K. of S 787-819
Corbred I	Alpin - K. of S. 831-834
Corbred II	Kenneth I - K. of S 834-854
Modha Lamha	Constantine - K. of S
Corbred Dalriada	Donald II
Eochaidh	Malcolm I - K. of S. 944-963
Ere	Kenneth II - K. of S 970-995
Fergus The Great - King of Scotland 404-420:	Malcom II - King of Scotland 1003-1033
Dongard - K. of S. 451-457	Thane Albanac (Crimin)
Conran (Guvran) - K. of S. 501-535	Duncan I - killed by Lady Macbeth's hus- band of Wm Shakespeare fame.
Aidan (Aydan) K. of S. 569-606 also called Aldan	Malcolm III - "The big head" of Caenmore
Eugene IV - K. of S 606-621	David I - King of Scotland 1124-1153
Donald IV - K. of S. 632-646	Prince Henry
Prince Dobgard (Donregarth)	David - Earl of Huntingdon
Eugene V - K. of S 684-688	Isobel Huntingdon
Prince Findan	Lord Robert Bruce
Eugene VII - K. of S. 699-715	King Robert Bruce - King
Ethafind - called Ethfinus - K. of S. 730-761 of Scotland 1350	

The above is Robert the Bruce's Scottish line. Fergus More was descended from the Irish kings. The Irish have the longest genealogies in the world. They were handed down by bards by word of mouth just as Holy Scripture was handed down in its earliest days, and the royal line is posted in the Irish archives as legal proof of the ancestry of the Irish kings from Fergus More back to Tea Tepi. The Bruce's Irish line continues:

TEA TEPI | Tea Tepi (Tamar) m Prince Eochaid of the Zarah line in 565 BC. Ancestor of the Irish & Scottish Kings according to Irish Ge- nealogies

Irial Faith
 Eithrial
 Prince Follain
 Tighearnmas
 Prince Eanbotha
 Prince Smiorguil
 Fiachadh Labhruine
 Aongus Oilbhuagach
 Prince Maoin
 Rotheachta

Prince Dein	Prince Finlogha
Iorn Saoghalach	Prince Finn
Prince Oliolla Olchaoín	Eochaidh Fiedhlioch
Giallachadh	Prince Bias Fineamhuas
Nuadha Fionn Fail	Lughaidh Riebdearg (or Raidhdearg)
Simon Breac	Criomhthán Niadhnar
Muriadhach Bolgrach	Fioraidhach Fionfachtnach
Fiachadh Tolgrach	Fiachadh Fionohudh
Duach Laighrach	Tuathal Teachtmán
Prince Eochaidh Buillaig	Fiedhlimhidh Reachtmán
Ugaine More "The Great"	Conn Ceadchadhach
Cobhthach Calbreag	Art Aonfhír "The Melancholy"
Prince Meilge	Cormac Ulfhada
Jaran Gleofathach	Cairbre Liffaechaire
Oiliolla Caisthiacloch	Fiachadh Streabhthuine
Eochaid Foltleathan	Muirreadhach Tireach
Angus Tuirimheach "The Prolific"	Eochaidh Moihmeodhain
Eanda Aighnach	Nial "of the nine hostages"
Prince Labhra Luire	Prince Eogan
Prince Blathachta Eamhna	Prince Muireadhach
Prince Easamhuin Eamhna	Mortough
Prince Roighneaim Ruadh	Fergus More

Everyone who is descended from either the Scots, the Irish and very likely the English and the Scandinavians may have this line as his own - if you look up a few generations and find a fast track. If one line won't do it, chances are another will. If that one won't do it still another may do it. Once on the fast track everything is a matter of public record, posted in archives as proof of the king's right to rule, and these proofs are "legal," and easy.

Jefferson and Washington Lines

Just for fun I looked up the Jefferson line and the Washington lines and found that along with perhaps 25,000 others, I am 2nd cousin to both, many times removed of course; Jefferson's great grandfather and Washington's great-grandfather are also my ancestors. But, I also discovered something else, something important - which is why I mention it.

It Gets Interesting

We all know that Queen Victoria claimed to be a direct descendant of King David. Not King David of Scotland, but David, King of Israel. The media jackals made fun of it - which is what they are paid to do - and little more has been said of it. However, a lot is written about it. I looked at what had been written.

First, I have no doubt that the line of Robert the Bruce is genuine. It was accepted by the Catholic Church and other government entities as being legal. The Irish line is also accepted by most while being rejected by the few whom one would expect to reject. This line, too, is on file in Belfast.

If a person accepts Robert the Bruce's line and the Irish line as genuine - interesting things happen. The first name listed at the top of the Irish genealogy is Tea Tepi. Tea was the daughter of Zedikiah - last king of Israel. This attaches you to the Biblical genealogy and from there on you must follow the genealogies listed in the Bible.

Christians believe the Bible to be true, it is its own proof. This means that not only is King David of the Bible an ancestor, but so is Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Genealogists claim that these were the ancestors of Queen Victoria. It is her "fast line" we are using. They are also OUR grandfathers. So was Noah and the line inexorably continues back to Adam where it ends. Adam was the first *man*. It was he who was enfeigned by God to rule the world. This means that YOU are Adam's direct descendant.³

Every promise, every agreement, every covenant, every right bestowed by our God on our ancestors - and their descendants forever - is ours by right of descent. Every generation is accounted for. With these genealogies before us, we can understand why humans⁴ hate us - we present our

Identity in order to demand our ancestor's legacy by right of descent.

Other Lines

When Western man was converted to Christianity, there was a rush by Western kings to post their lineage in their nation's archives as proof of ancient descent from earlier kings - thereby inheriting their covenants. This is why it is so easy to obtain royal lineage - its posted everywhere. Thus far, we have discussed only the Robert the Bruce line. If the reader is English, German or Scandinavian, the "fast track" may take him back to Robert the Bruce, but more likely it will be either Charlemagne, William the Conqueror, or Alfred the Great. Probably all three. All that is needed is to locate a fairly recent ancestor in the last four or five generations from a family that has kept track of their ancestry (I have met very few families who didn't have at least one ancestor that they could use). This fast track will lead to a prince and his genealogy. Since he is your ancestor - his genealogy is your genealogy.

Following are the complete lines of Robert the Bruce from the Roys; Robert the Bruce's opponent - Edward, through George Washington's ancestors and Alfred The Great and Charlemagne's - just so that you will be able to go on back after reaching them. At times the author has used his own line of descent to illustrate. Discard his line and insert your own in its place. There are many other lines back to Adam besides the few listed here.

ADAM TO ROBERT BRUCE

ADAM - Created by God.

Seth
 Enos
 Canaan
 Mahalaleel
 Jared
 Enoch
 Methusaleh
 Lamech
 Noah
 Shem - Japheth - Ham, grandfather of Nimrod founder of Babel
 Arphaxed
 Salah
 Heber
 Peleg
 Reu
 SerugNehor
 Terah
 Abraham m. Hagar (Matriarch of the Arabs),
 Keturah (mother of the Midianites),
 Sarah (mother of Isaac sons or Saxons),
 Isaac
 JACOB/ISRAEL - Israel means ruling with
 God. Brother Esau - m. Caananites. Descendants known as Edomites. Modern Jewry claims descent from Edom.
 Judah m. Tamar.
 Zarah - Pharez
 Exrom
 Aram
 Aminadab
 Nashon
 Salmon
 Boaz
 Obed
 Jesse
 DAVID
 Solomon
 Rehoboam
 Abijah
 Asa
 Jehhosaphat
 Jehoram
 Ahaziah
 Joah
 Amaziah

Uzziah

Jotham

Ahaz

Hezekiah

Mansseh

Amon

Josiah

Zedekiah - c 600. Last Israelite king. His genealogy to Adam is contained in the Bible.

Tea Tepi (Tamar) m

Prince Eochaid of the
 Zarah line in 565 BC: Her
 father was Zedekiah

Irial Faidh

Eithrial

Prince Follain

Tighernmmas

Prince Eanbotha

Prince Smiorguil

Fiachadh Labhrúine

Aongus Oilbhúagach

Prince Maoín

Rotheachta

Prince Dein

Iom Saoghalach

Prince Oliolla Olchaoín

Giallachadh

Nuadha Fionn Fail

Simon Breac

Muriadhach Bolgrach

Fiachadh Tolgrach

Duach Laighrach

Prince Eochaidh Buillaig

Ugaine More "The Great"

Cobhthach Calbreag

Prince Meilage

Jaran Gleofathach

Oiliolla Caisthiachlach

Eochaid Foltleathan

Angus Tuirimheach "The Prophetic"

Eanda Aighnach

Prince Labhra Luire

Prince Blathachta Eamhna

Prince Easamhuin Eamhna

Prince Roighneaim Ruadh

Prince Finlogha
 Prince Finn
 Eochaidh Fiedhlioch
 Prince Bias Fineamhuas
 Lughaidh Riebdearg (or Raidhdearg)
 Criomhthan Niadhnar
 Fioraidhach Fionfachtnach
 Fiachadh Fionohudh
 Tuathal Teachmtan
 Fiedhlimhidh Reachtmair
 Conn Ceadchadhach
 Art Aonfhir "The Melancholy"
 Cormac Ulfhada
 Cairbre Liffaechaire
 Fiachadh Streabhthuine
 Muirreadhach Tireach
 Eochaidh Moihmeodhain
 Nial "of the nine hostages"
 Prince Eogan
 Prince Muireadhach
 Mortough

FERGUS MORE - King Of Scotland. His claim to rule lies in his descent from the ancient Irish Kings (above).

Fiachra
 Fergus I
 Manius
 Domadil
 Reuthar
 Edars (Edersced)
 Conaire The Great
 Corbred I
 Corbred II
 Modha Lamha
 Corbred Dalriada
 Eochaidh
 Ere
 Fergus The Great - King of Scotland 404-420:
 Dongard - King of Scotland 451-457
 Conran (Guvran) - King of Scotland 501-535
 Aidan (Aydan) D. of Scotland 569-606 also called Aldan
 Eugene IV - King of Scotland 606-621
 Donald IV - King of Scotland 632-646
 Prince Dobgard (Donregarth)
 Eugene V - King of Scotland 684-688
 Prince Findan
 Eugene VII - King of Scotland 699-715
 Ethafind - also called Ethfinus - King of Scotland 730- 761

Achais (Ethas) "Just and Wise" - King of Scotland 787- 819
 Alpin - King of Scotland 831-834
 Kenneth I - King of Scotland 834-854
 Constantine - King of Scotland
 Donald II
 Malcolm I - King of Scotland 944-963
 Kenneth II - King of Scotland 970-995
 Malcolm II - King of Scotland 1003-1033
 Thane Albanac (Crimin)
 Duncan I - killed by Lady Macbeth's husband of Wm Shakespeare fame
 Malcolm III - "The big head" of Caenmore
 David I - King of Scotland 1124-1153
 Prince Henry
 David - Earl of Huntingdon
 Isobel Huntingdon
 Lord Robert Bruce

KING ROBERT BRUCE

- King of Scotland 1350: His claim to rule rests in descent from Fergus More.

Lady Marjory Bruce m. Sir Walter Stuart
 King Robert Bruce II, 1390
 King Robert Bruce III 1406, m Lady Annabella Drummond
 Mary Stuart m George Douglas, 1st Earl of Angus
 George Douglas, 1455, 2nd Earl of Angus
 Archibald Douglas m. Elizabeth (dau Robert, Lord Boys 1480)
 Janet Douglas m. Robert, 2nd Lord Herries
 Andrew, 3rd Lord, Herries 1530
 William, 4th Lord Herries
 Catherine Herries m Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" 1580
 Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" m Christian Douglas
 Nicholi Stuart m. 1630 Sir John Dunbar of "Mochrum"
 Sir John Dunbar, 2nd of "Mochrum" m Elizabeth dau of Mungo Mure 1655
 Rev. Hancock Dunbar to Virginia 1725, 1st rector St. Stephens Parish K&Q
 Mary Dunbar m Rev Adam Dickey, (Epis. minister)

Janet Dickey m. (2) Capt John Beverly Roy
(Rev War)

Dr. Augustus Gustavas Dunbar Roy b 1804
m. Lucy Carter Garnett of Stock Hill
Essex 1834

Janet Carter Roy m. 1857 Dr. William
Hoskins

FAST TRACK ABOVE

Willard Dunbar Hoskins

Dr. John Hundley Hoskins b.1892 m
Emma Kelly

Richard Kelly Hoskins b.1928.

Alfred's line is the Anglo-Saxon line. Most English, Scots, Germans and Scandinavians have this line.

ALFRED THE GREAT

ADAM - Created by
God.

Seth

Enos

Canaan

Mahalaleel

Jared

Enoch

Methusaleh

Lamech

Noah

Shem - Japheth - Ham, grandfather
of Nimrod founder of Babel

Arphaxed

Salah

Heber

Peleg

Reu

SerugNehor

Terah

Abraham m. Hagar (Matriarch of the
Arabs), Keturah (mother of the
Midianites), Sarah (mother of
Isaac sons or Saxons),

Isaac

Jacob/Israel - names means "ruling
with God." Brother Esau - m
Canaanites Descendants
known as Edomites. Modern
Jewry claims descent from
Edom.

Judah m. Tamar.

Zarah

Ethan

Mahol

Darda - Dara - 1 Chr 2:6, or Dar-
danus - Josephus; or Darius -
Windson Castle Manuscripts
and Ancient Icelandic Lang-
fedgatal

Erichthonias

Troes or Tros

Ilus

Laomedon

Priam

Priam's daughter - Said in Lang-
fedgatal to have married
Memnon and their son was
Tror whom we call Thor the
father of Vingener. The line
is compared with the Anglo-
Saxon Chronicle.

THOR

Vingener

Hloritha

Einridi

Vingethor

Moda

Magi

Sceaff or Seacett

Bedwig

Hwala

Hardra or Athra	Creoda
Hermor or Hormann	Cyneric
Heremad or Heremotr	Ceawlin
Sceldwea or Scealdna	Cuthwine
Beaw or Beaf	Cutha
Geat or Getha	Ceolwald
Flocwal	Coenraed
Flokwal	Ingild
Flocwaldus	Eoppa
Flyn	Eafa
Fredulph	Ealmud
ODIN	Egbert
Bael daeg	Ethelwulf
Brand	ALFRED THE GREAT - an- cestor of Robert the Bruce, William the Con- queror, Edward I, etc
Gewis	
Elesa	
Cerdic	

Once you find a fast track back to a king, you will also find that most kings have lines to Charlemagne. In addition to French and English, this is of particular interest to Germans. I attached a line of German kings from Charlemagne so those of German descent will have no excuse not to do their homework.

ADAM TO CHARLEMAGNE

ADAM - Created by God.	Salah
Seth	Heber
Enos	Peleg
Canaan	Reu
Mahalaleel	SerugNehor
Jared	Terah
Enoch	Abraham m Hagar (Matriarch of the Arabs), Keturah (mother of the Midianites), Sarah (mother of Isaac sons or Saxons),
Methusaleh	Isaac
Lamech	Jacob/Israel - names means ruling with God. Brother Esau - m Caananites. Descendants known as Edomites. Modern Jewry claims descent from
Noah	
Shem - Japheth - Ham; grandfa- ther of Nimrod founder of Babel	
Arphaxed	

Edom
 Judah m Tamar
 Zarah
 Ethan
 Mahol
 Darda - Dara - 1 Chr 2.6; or Dardanus - Josephus; or Darius - Windson Castle Manuscripts and Ancient Icelandic Langfedgatal
 Erichthonias
 Troes or Tros
 Ilus
 Laomedon
 Priam
 HECTOR
 Astyanax
 Polydore - said by Ariosto to have been the ancestor of Clovis and Charlemagne
 Antenor of Troy - K. of the Cimmerians 443 BC
 Marcomir - "who brought the people to Friesland"
 Antenor
 Priam
 Helenus
 Diocles
 Basanus the Great m. dau of K. of the Orkneys
 Clodomir
 Nicanor m dau of K. of Britain
 Marcomir II d. 170 BC
 Clodius d. 159 BC
 Antenor II d. 143 BC
 Clodomir II d. 123 BC
 Merodach d. 95 BC
 Cassander d. 74 BC
 Antharias d. 39 BC - Last king of the Sicambri
 Francus d. 11 BC - First K. of the Franks
 Clodius II d. 20 AD
 Marcomir III d. 50
 Clodomir III d. 63
 Antenor IV d. 69
 Ratherius d. 90 - built Rotterdam
 Odomar d. 128
 Marcomir IV d. 149 - m. Athildas dau of Old King Cole 129 AD

Clodomir IV d. 166
 Farabert d. 186
 Sunno d. 213
 Hilderic d. 253
 Bartherus d. 272
 Clodius III d. 298
 Walter d. 306
 Dagobert d. 317
 Genebald d. 358
 Dagobert d. 379
 Clodius d. 387
 Marcomir d. 404
 Pharamond - first K. of France
 K. Clodius (Clodio) d. 445
 Sigimerus
 Ferreolus d. 529
 Tonantius Ferreolus
 Ansbertus - or Ausbert, Gallo-Roman Senator
 Arnoldus - Bishop of Metz d. 601
 Itta - Dau of Pepin of Landen, Mayor of the Palace in Austrasia
 St. Begga of Babaut - m. Duke Angise (Anchises) Mayor of The Palace to Siegbert 632. d. 685
 Pepin of Heristal d. 714 - Duke of Austria
 Charles Martel - "The Hammer", Won victory over Saracens at Tours 732.
CHARLEMAGNE -
 Holy Roman Emperor under the Pope. 800. Ancestor of William The Conqueror, Edward I of Eng., Kings of France, Germany, and Scandinavia.
 Hildegard m Eberhard
 Eberhard II 893
 Emico 938
 Henry 1000
 Ulric I 1048
 Albert d. 1080 m. Luitgarde
 Conrad I, Ct of Wurt
 Ulric I
 John m. Ann of Baden
 Lewis 1179
 Henry m. Irmintrude
 Eberhard I m. Agnes of Zaringen
 Ulric II 1265
 Eberhard II
 Ulric IV 1344

Eberhard III

Ulric VI m. Elizabeth of Bavaria

Eberhard IV

Eberhard V 1419 m. Henrica

Ulric VII 1480 m. Elizabeth of Bavaria

Henry 1519

Ulric 1550

George 1558 m. Barbara of Hesse

Fredrick the Magnanimous 1608

John Frederick m. Barbara of Brandenburg

Eberhard III 1674

Frederick Charles 1698

Charles Alexander 1737

Frederick Eugene 1797 m. Frederica of
Brandenburg

Frederick K. of Wurttemberg

William the Conqueror was descended from Vikings. The Viking lines are posted several ways back through the kings Oden and Thor. It is interesting that Odenists gods are our grandfathers. These lines are accepted in the same way that the Irish lines are accepted.

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR

ADAM - Created by God.

Seth

Enos

Canaan

Mahalaleel

Jared

Enoch

Methusaleh

Lamech

Noah

Shem - Japheth - Ham, grandfather
of Nimrod founder of Babel

Arphaxed

Salah

Heber

Peleg

Rcu

SerugNehor

Terah

Abraham m. Hagar (Matriarch of
the Arabs), Keurah
(mother of the Midianites),
Sarah (mother of Isaac
sons or Saxons),

ISAAC - Jacob/Israel - "Is-
rael" means "To rule with
God." Brother Esau - m
Caananites Descendants
known as Edomites Jewish
historians claims descent
from Edom

Judah m. Tamar

Zarah

Ethan

Mahol

Darda - Dara - IChr 2:6, or Dar-
danus - Josephus, or Darius
- Windsor Castle Manu-
scripts and Ancient Ice-
landic Langfedgatal.

Erichthonias

Troes or Tros

Ilus

Laomedon

Priam

Priam's daughter - Said in Langfedgatal to have married Memnon and their son was Tror whom we call Thor the father of Vingener. The line is compared with the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle

THOR

Vingener

Hloritha

Einridi

Vingethor

Moda

Magi

Sceaff or Seacet

Bedwig

Hwala

Hardra or Athra

Hermon or Itormann

Heremad or Heremotr

Sceldwea or Scealdna

Beaw or Beaf

Geat or Getha

Flocwal

Flokwal

Flocwaldus

Flyn

Fredulph

ODIN - Warrior king. Honored ancestor of Saxons
Worshiped as a god by
Odinists.

Niordr & brother Bael Daeg
Daeg's line goes to Alfred
The Great. Niordr's line to
William the Conqueror

Yngvi

Fiolner

Fiolner

Svegdir

Vanladi

Visbur

Domaldi

Domar

Dyggr

Dagr

Agni

Alrek

Yngvi

Jorund

Aun The Aged

Egil

Ottar

Agils of Upsala

Eystein

Yngvar

Braut Onund

Ingiald - The Cunning

Olaf - The Woodcutter

Halfdan - The Whitefoot

Eystein

Hogne

K. of Hedemark

Ale hin Fraekne

Helge

Sigurd Hiort

Asa - m Eystein Glumra

daughter m. Ivar

Eystein Glumra

Rognwald

Roll - The Dane d. 932, 1st
Duke of Normandy

William Longsword - 2nd Duke
of Normandy

Richard The Fearless

Richard

Robert

WILLIAM The Conqueror. m. Matilda Q. of
England d. 1083

Henry I - K. of England

Matilda - Empress of Germany

Henry II - K. of England b 1133

John - K. of England b 1166

Henry III - K. of England b
1206

EDWARD I (1239-
1307) m. Eleanor of
Castile

Edward II

Edward III (1312-1377)

John of Gaunt

Joan Beaufort m. Robert Ferrers

Mary de Ferrs m. Ralph Neville

John Neville m. Elizabeth New-
march

Joan Neville m. William Gas-
coigne

William Gascoigne m. Margaret Percy

Elizabeth Gascoigne m. George Talboys

Anne Talboys m. Edward Dymoke (d.1566)

Frances Dymoke m. Thomas Windebank

Mildred Windebank m. Robert Reade

Col George Reade went to Virginia c1637 m. Elizabeth
Martiau

Mildred Reade m. Col Augustine Warner (1643-1681)

* Mildred Warner (d1701) m. Capt Lawrence Washington
(1659-1698)

Capt Augustine Washington (c1694-1743) m. Mary Ball

GEORGE WASHINGTON

George Washington's grandfather, Lawrence was the brother of Ann Washington who was my ancestor (see below). This makes George Washington a 2nd cousin. Neat. George Washington is also a close cousin to a lot of HR readers, which makes us all cousins. In fact, a very little work will reveal that all Saxons world wide are cousins. That's what being a nation is all about.

* Anne Washington (1659-1697) sister of
Lawrence Washington, m. Maj Francis Wright

John Wright, Sr. m. Dorothy Veale

John Wright, Jr. (c1710- 1792) m. Elizabeth Damall

Maj James Wright, Rev. War. m. Mary Duncan

Elizabeth Wright (1762-1834) m. John James, Jr.

Margaret Wright James m. John Payne Kelly of
Kelly's Ford

Granville James Kelly (1821-1898) m. Harriet Eliza-
beth Payne

Richard Thomas Kelly m. Georgie Hume Kelly

Mary Emma Kelly m. Dr John Hundley Hoskins

Richard Kelly Hoskins (1928-)

Importance Of Knowing Who You Are

Most readers know that before the International Trade Cartel was able to enter the West and buy and sell they had

to first make friends with the God of the Christians; else the Christian God might tell his followers to kill him. Being killed removes the profit from trade. To change the Christian separatist God into a loving Dharma-Christian Hindu god, the Trade Cartel hired priests to insert the Hindu "Dharma - tolerance" into the separatist Christian religion. This new Dharma-Christianity taught Saxons to love everyone without regard to "race, creed, or national origin." This done, the Christian God was chained and the international merchants were free to come and go as they chose.

It is quite all right for Europe's Kings and their nobles to present proof of their descent from the Biblical patriarchs and from Adam; it gives them authority to rule in the name of the ITC. It is quite another thing to have the average citizen do the same; their claim implies equality with existing kings and rebellion against the establishment since Jesus Christ appointed each son of Isaac "kings and priests."³

The information listed above is not new, it has always been known. Tens of thousands not only know this information but they know their own lines - and can trace them. They discuss this on the internet, in homes, at historical meetings, in books and manuscripts, and always it is attacked by the International Trade Cartel media for the reasons mentioned above. These are some of their arguments:

The Israel of the Bible has "vanished" and the churches are now "spiritual Israel" who take the promises and covenants made to Israel as their own. Their tax-exempt ministers speak for God.

3 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

* The answer is that the Israel of the Bible has not vanished. Churches are NOT "spiritual Israel." God's promises were made to our ancestors and their descendants forever, we are those descendants.

The establishment insists that all humans, including men, are evolved from monkeys and primeval slime. They enlist the testimony of their experts to prove it.

* Man insists that he was created by the WORD - in His image, and are bound to Him by covenants - the violation of which is severely punished. He points to the WORD to prove it. Before Adam there was no man.

Dharma-Christian churches insist that the Jews are Israel and therefore only the Jews are bound by God's Commandments. Consequently, the law is done away and people can do as they please.

* God's Commandments say "*A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel).*" *De 23:2*. Representatives of the Jews admit that they are a mixed race. God's commandment excludes them from his Israel nation. Dharma-Christian churches brand themselves "false witnesses" and incur the judgment due false-witnesses.

Dharma-Churches bless cartel-appointed governments by giving them authority to enforce laws that violate God's Commandments. They do this by misquoting, "*Be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates.* *Tit 3:1*

* Saxons reply: "*We must obey God rather than men.*" *Acts 5:29*

Israel existed before governments or churches. God made His contracts and covenants with Adam and the sons of Isaac

(Isaac- sons, Saxons); and with their descendants forever. We are those descendants. We know our identity. We know our inheritance.

Saxons offer all peoples the right of self-determination. We applaud the Arabs desire to live under their Koran, the Jewish desire to live under the Talmud, and the desire of other peoples to live under the laws of their own gods. Saxons also insist that the same right we applaud in others be extended to themselves - the right to be ruled by the WORD and live under his Commandments.

[Back to Table of Contents](#) |

Chapter 267

VASSAL REVOLT - WORLDWIDE!¹

INDIA: In about 290 BC, mighty King Asoka of India claimed that he had conquered the Greeks, Syrians, Macedonians and Cyreneans with his new weapon, *Dharma*.²

On his deathbed he left all of his conquests, including:

"This earth ... this land ... this soil sustaining all creatures ... all of this I bequeath to the Assembly of Saints
..."³

Asoka also bequeathed 1000 million pieces of gold so that

1 Vassal - One who has pledged homage and fealty and receives a consideration in return. *Webster's Dictionary*.

2 Hindu: "Dharma" - tolerance. "Dharmitized" - to be subdued by Dharma.

3 *The Edicts of Asoka*, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, 1959, p. 136

"The Assembly of Saints" (AOS) could claim the bequest with missionary work. Today, only a few know of the AOS and who the AOS really are; just as only a few know who really owns American Telephone and General Motors. The Greeks of the classical world had no idea that they had been given to the Hindus of India.

- CLASSICAL WORLD: The classical world that had been given by Asoka to the AOS was given to the Catholic Church by Constantine:

"Constantine ... gave not only of spiritual supremacy ... (but) also temporal dominion over Rome, Italy and 'the provinces, places and *civitates* of the western regions."⁴

- SAXONS: The Saxons didn't know that the Catholic Church had given them to Charlemagne to rule - but that was the reason that Charlegmagne's armies crashed into Europe's northlands.
- IRELAND: The Irish didn't know that they had been given to England to rule - but an English army arrived to take possession anyway.
- SCOTLAND: The Scots didn't know that they had been given to England to rule, and they had to do some fast stepping to avoid it.
- VIRGINIA: Virginians didn't know that they had been given to Spain to rule. It was only later that they read that the Pope had given half the world to Spain and the other half to Portugal.

Who owns Virginia? Spain said that it was theirs. England encouraged the Virginia Company to invest their money, and when their investment was about to pay off - the Crown

⁴ See *In The Beginning*, Hoskins, p. 101

confiscated it. Did they confiscate the whole thing? or only part - leaving certain rights to certain private individuals. Is that the reason that the 2nd Bank of the US was found to be owned by British stockholders when it went bankrupt in the first half of the 19th century? Who owns it now? Who owns the bank of England?

- INDIA: Back to India: The Classical world was bequeathed to the AOS. The Catholic Church hired kings to rule the world that it claimed. One of its possessions was Britain.

Britain was bequeathed to the AOS by Asoka. Britain was part of the bequest made by Constantine to the Catholic Church. Britain, having changed kings and religions several times, then occupied India and was the last country to "own" India. Britain got India by confiscating it from the privately-owned East India Company which had "owned" India for 250 years. The company's private army of about 25,000 was incorporated into the British army as Britain took over. What was the private arrangement between the Company and Britain? No one knows. What was the private arrangement between the Company and the individual Indian rulers? Did it include the "salt monopoly" that once belonged to the Company? The land revenues? The Company's opium monopoly? India had over 700 rulers who ruled large states all the way down to small enclaves. The Company had made agreements and treaties with them all. These agreements didn't disappear just because the Company merged with the British government.

- THE WEST: Who owns the countries of the West? Spain? The Catholic Church? The AOS? The Episcopal Church? Britain? The ITC? Who owns S. Africa? Who gave it away to strangers? Britain - obviously! But, who owns Britain? Who owns Australia and N. Zealand?

Who is it that is opening their doors to strangers? Who owns the United States and Canada? Whose orders are being followed as strangers pour in and industry flees and crime and unemployment are allowed to run rampant?

The answer is quite simple - we don't know. We have traced ownership to corporate directors who direct companies owned by other companies. Then, when we trace the ownership of these companies to bank trust departments, offshore banks, and Swiss banks, the trail disappears - as it has always disappeared. We don't know who owns us. We don't know who bought and sold our people - or who claims to own us today. But this we can say: We renounce their claims on us. We have presented our Saxon Identity showing that the covenants made to Adam, Abraham, Isaac and their descendants forever pre-date their claims. They are overriding prior claims and are still intact because we know our Saxon identity. We know our fathers and we know that we are their children. The Bible is our history book, our book of genealogy, and the Law of God is our ultimate authority; not the statutes of ITC appointed kings.

What Is It That They Do?

Our oppressors have had millennium to perfect their system and to perfect hiding their trail. The serpent disappears at one point only to reappear at another place in an unsuspected identity. Unable to discover WHERE they are we can at least uncover WHAT it is that they do. With this knowledge we can begin stopping the serpent's holes, one at a time. And, with eternal vigilance - keep them stopped.

THE PRIEST

The first basic step is to control the priest. Before the international trader can go to a new trading area and buy and sell he must first make friends with the God of that land, or, the God of that land may instruct his followers to kill the merchant. Being killed removes the profit from trade. Thus, he must first control the priest.

Dharma-Tolerance

Hinduism is the world's international trade religion. It is used to make friends with hostile gods. Unlike the world's separatist religions, Hinduism is an *integrationist* religion. It welcomes all gods as different manifestations of its own great god Brahma.⁵

The ancient missionary effort of Hinduism is called Buddhism. Buddhist missionary efforts focus on one teaching: "Dharma" - "Dharma-tolerance." Market areas are bombarded with appeals to be tolerant of everyone without regard to "*race, creed, or national origin.*" This is *Dharma*. Once the future customer has been taught to love the stranger - the international merchant may safely enter and buy and sell.

THE KING

Once the priest opens the sheepfold gate to the international trader, the trader enters and hires a king to protect his person and his goods, and in turn helps the priest keep the door open by spreading *Dharma-tolerance*. To ensure that the

⁵ Hinduism declares that every living thing is a part of Brahma. Therefore, "*Every man is a god.*" Their reluctance to execute "gods" explains the Hindu fight against capital punishment that is mandated by Christian Law.

hired king remains in power the Cartel supplies him with money, supports him with their media. With money to hire armies the king becomes more powerful than his fellows, and, supported by a friendly media he is made to appear as a benign ruler in the eyes of his subjects.

Once in power, the king is able to tax his subjects and become self-supporting. This relieves the Cartel of this business expense. Trading profits quickly repay the Cartel their startup expense.

Rebellious Kings

In the past, kings caused problems for the international merchant. Most had short memories and forgot that they were only hired to manage a trade area and to protect the merchant and his goods. Instead, they tended to treat the Cartel's market area as their own private possession.

When this happened the ITC was forced to take action. When the king of France caused trouble his head was removed by a media- incited mob; Napoleon and Hitler were hired to restore order, which they did, then they both proceeded to break away from the Cartel and start their own operation. The Cartel was forced to organize expensive crusades to bring them back into the fold again. The history books are full of examples of kings hired by the Cartel who later proved faithless and required revolutions or invasions to bring them to heel.

Democracy - To Conquer Rebel Kings

The problem with disobedient kings was solved by installing *democracy*.

In a democracy the people elect their representatives directly. In a republic, people elect representatives, who elect

representatives. The old Saxon system was that of "10s" and "100s". The heads of ten families would meet and select a spokesman. Ten of these spokesmen would select a spokesman for 100 families. These spokesmen were called burgesses who met in Williamsburg. It is the ancient Saxon system that is virtually impossible for an outsider to control since it is from the "bottom up." Tens and Hundreds - the "republican" system - excluded the Cartel so their agents instituted a "democratic system" of voting directly for a king. If properly done, and if the people don't find out, a democracy can be converted into an *episcopacy*⁶ without the subjects realizing what has happened.

Most Saxons are innately honest. They vote for the best man they know, but, the only candidates they know are the ones the media has told them about. They know no one else. The media owner publicizes his selection of candidates for the voters to choose from and ignores the rest. The voters, knowing no one else, choose for their king one of the media-owners' selections, one who has been hand-picked. This is called a "democratic election." In this way the media-owner's agent is elected to office EVERY TIME. The person elected owes his election to the media owner who publicized him - not the voters. This is the reason polls often show the people favoring one course of action and their rulers doing the opposite.

The result of kings being selected by the media-owner is

6 DEFINITION: "Episcopal," rule from the top down vs. "presbytery" - rule from the bottom up. Episcopal religions allege that god has appointed a ruler to rule them. Christians insist "*In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God.*" *John 1:1* and the *WORD* appointed every man a king and a priest. "*Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father.*" *Rev 1:5-6*

that ITC kings are always in office - they always rule. Not only that, but these media-elected kings come up for ITC review every two, four and six years. If the king has behaved well and has done his master's will - he will continue to receive favorable publicity and be re-elected. If he has rebelled, he will be ignored or receive bad publicity and an irate public will elect another media-agent to be king in his place.

The White Knight

Saxons sense that something is wrong. Each patriot secretly harbors the dream that a knight on a white horse will arrive to save the nation. This is also a Cartel worry. They want no more Napoleons or Andy Jacksons. They have taken steps to prevent this from happening.

In the early 60s, the Soviets blockaded Berlin. To keep the city from falling to communism the US flew supplies into the beleaguered city and two reserve divisions were called to active duty. The author of this article was one of many called to active duty. I was assigned to the 100th Airborne Division to bring that division to full strength. I was posted as aide to the commanding general - the oldest 2nd Lieutenant on active duty in the US army. My general immediately put me in for promotion.

Soon after this happened, a plane from Fortress Monroe's Continental Command landed at Ft. Smith. Five colonels stepped out and quickly went about investigating 2nd Lt Richard Kelly Hoskins - "for right wing sympathies." "Right wing sympathies!" Everyone in the country was supposed to have right wing sympathies! Our enemy were the communists!

This is when I learned that what was told to the American public by the media, and what was actually going on, were

two different things. While the US was rattling its saber at the communist Soviet Union, officers of the US armed services were being investigated "for being anti-communist."

This was in 1961-1962. I have no doubt that since then all officers with "right wing sympathies" have been passed over for promotion. Being "passed over" means that "right wingers" received early retirement. This also means that the present officer corps of the United States army (as well as the officer corps of every other Western state) has been cleansed of patriots. Those officers remaining are the ones who wholeheartedly support the episcopalian system that promoted and pays them. It is not likely that there will be a man of the people - an Andy Jackson on a white horse riding out to save us. It is not likely that there will be a George Washington, Patrick Henry, Tom Jefferson or John Calhoun to suddenly take the reigns of government and save us. Neither is it likely that a *third party* candidate will "throw the rascals out," or a TV or establishment minister will suddenly speak the WORD that will rally the people. The ITC has had experience with all these things and they now have their agents in all the key posts.

ALL Of Them Are Traitors - ALL

Recently a South African insider published a book called *Volkverraad* - "Betrayal." He revealed why S. Africa fell so easily to the communists. South Africa's leaders were traitors. Not one or two at the top, but ALL of them. Leading the treason is the *establishment media*. It is owned by the ITC which publicized the *politicians* the media-owners wanted elected. These ITC politicians appointed *judges* to proclaim that what the politicians did was legal. *Civil service* and *army* leaders were appointed because they were "reliable." *Col-*

leges taught PC because they got their operating funds from politicians who wanted PC taught, and the *teachers* taught politically correct subjects because the colleges wanted them to do so. The establishment *preachers* betrayed those placed in their care in exchange for tax-exemption and media-publicity that guarantee advancement. They blessed the devil and spoke his *Dharma*.

Result

Unknown to its own people, the entire superstructure of the South African state was in the pay of an alien Cartel whose interest was against the interest of the S. African people. Because the media painted the leaders as honest men - the people trusted and supported them. When the crisis arrived - these Cartel agents delivered S. Africa into the hands of her enemies. That's what they were paid to do, and they did it. They were all traitors.

The West

Some years ago *The Spotlight* broke the story of the "Bilderburgers." The Bilderbergers were a large group of media, industrial and political leaders from all over the world who met yearly at remote locations. They had been doing it for years and it had never been reported. Patriots assumed that these people were the world's leaders. It was only gradually that people came to understand that these Bilderbergers had no intention of taking over the world and ruling it. The world had already been taken over by the ITC many years ago and these people were just the help who had been hired to manage it.

Once the extent of Cartel involvement is understood, the South African betrayal makes perfect sense. South Africa's

leaders were sort of a Bilderberger group. They were traitors hired to advance trading policy in S. Africa. Since the ITC also trades throughout the West - their establishment exists throughout the West. The S. African situation mirrors the identical situation that exists in the United States, Canada, Scandinavia, Europe, Britain, Australia and New Zealand. The establishment in all these places are traitors - all of them. If they weren't - the Cartel couldn't trade as it does. The Bilderberger group is merely a visible part of the International Trade Cartel's government.

World-wide!

The ITC controls the religion and government of its markets. If one understands this he is also able to understand that the International Trade Cartel system exists WORLD-WIDE. Its media is a world-wide media; Its teaching of Buddhist Dharma-tolerance is a world-wide mission effort. The media-political-religious effort of the ITC afflicts not only S. Africa, but the entire West, and every other nation of the world; the Arab, Oriental, Jew, Indian and African. ALL nations are afflicted by the same ITC presence. All suffer.

World-wide Resistance!

The International Trade Cartel doesn't mean to cause dislocations and difficulties in its market areas, but, its mere presence dislocates nations' religion and normal business. The Cartel is dealt with in time by the host country in the same manner as a virus is dealt with by a healthy body - the body develops defenses.

ISLAM - The nations of Islam were conquered by Western armies many years ago and its religion and customs were submerged by Western economic interest in the service of the

ITC. Its religion and its culture were warped and twisted, and, to exist, Islamic religious leaders and teachers had to learn to appear to cooperate while actually formulating revolt to free themselves. They supported their own religious leaders in opposition to Western-created religious leaders. They established a grass-roots media to compete with the ITC media. Today, their warriors compete with the ITC kings, their police, and their armies. They have been fighting the establishment longer than anyone else with far more success than anyone else. They are the teachers - the rest of the world are their students.

PALESTINE - The Jewish invasion of Palestine brought to a head what had been building years before. The reported war between Arab and Jew is noisy and bloody, but it is not the big war. In the mostly unreported "big war" the sides are clearly drawn. Islam and its people are on one side, and against them are their own ITC governments with their Dharma-Islamic religious leaders, civil servants, police, the armed services and all members of the media. The warfare is ongoing and bloody.

ALGERIA - In Algeria, a few years ago, a "democratic" election was held. In spite of the media-owner's selection of candidates and the all-out effort to publicize and elect them, the Islamic resistance was so well organized that they voted their ITC government out of office. Refusing to relinquish power, the Cartel's government attempted to terrorize and crush its rebellious subjects. Thus far, more than 50,000 lives have been lost and the "rebels" grow stronger every day. Government police descend on isolated groups of Islamic nationalists and machine gun them. In retaliation, town mayors, newspaper editors, council members are ambushed and shot or blown up. No establishment person dares leave home

without armed guards. Even American papers have started to report the escalating warfare. Algerian ITC agents are having to face the prospect of Islamic victory and war crimes trials being held for them. It is not a happy thought for those who have spent a lifetime kicking their own people around. The same situation exists in varying degrees in other Islamic states.

ISRAEL - In the Israeli nation, the ITC ordered Prime Minister Rabin to exchange conquered Arab territory for peace and trade. This violated the Jewish Talmud which forbids giving land to non- Jews. Obtaining permission from rabbis, a Zionist zealot shot Rabin. The office thus violently emptied was quickly filled by a pro-Zionist. While Jew fights Arab tooth and nail, the Israeli nation is looking over its collective shoulder for possible retaliation from Western ITC agents. Disobedience and rebellion are not treated kindly by the Cartel.

BLACK NATIONALISTS - Readers of HR are familiar with the Black patriot Marcus Garvey. ITC interests jailed him and destroyed his movement rather than allow his followers to leave America. Today, the repatriation movement of Blacks is as much alive as it ever was in spite of the ITC attempt to get a race war started. Practically every country in the world today has varying degrees of revolt taking place against their ITC rulers.

AMERICA - The ITC has put America on notice with Ruby Ridge, Waco, the Trade Towers and Oklahoma City. The ITC will react with terror against any attempt to replace them. These reprisals have created fear of Cartel government and the result is the rebirth of militias, and distrust of everything that smacks of government-establishment religion or media.

With Islam in full revolt against the ITC, and the Jews in defiance, it is not credible that Christendom will not learn from others and in time surpass their zeal in throwing off the bonds of the International Trade Cartel and help others to do the same.

Even the establishment media is noticing a change in the attitude of Westerners. Christians are beginning to tire of forever being fed to the lions. More pressing still is that they are being reminded that they have pledged homage to another master; an exacting master who requires obedience. Only with obedience comes the consideration promised.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Our people have reason to be critical. We had ex-generals playing treason. We had our own white military and police standing by Mandela before and after the ANC takeover. They all saw to it that everything went smoothly and suppressed white revolt. Some are still active in spying. For years the military fought a no-win war, called a "hearts and minds war" of 80% politics and 20% war. Even in those days many whites who were called to active duty lost their jobs.

Some people still follow the Conservative Party who told their people NOT to read the book *Volksverraad* - and they obey. That party is always doing something - starting all kinds of actions, but never in opposition to the former National Party or the black ANC. Mr. Jaap Marais is the one man who stands out as honest and uncompromising. It was said that Dr. Verwoerd trusted him but not others like John Vorster. There is nobody of his stature to take his place at this point. Mr. Marais wrote several good books including *Die Era van*

Verwoerd. The book, *Volksverraad* draws heavily on his writings.

It is not pleasant to tell you how bad things are. Pride always kept us from doing so. Whites and especially Afrikaners are being removed from every conceivable job. Many well-qualified young people go overseas where they have no difficulty in finding work. What will the future hold? We are told that there are positive signs the National Party of treason is self-destructing. The Conservative Party is continually changing its policy and now has a close alliance with Viljoen's Freedom Front. Instead of working to get our country back it is working to put our people into new settlements in the midst of nearby deserts. This is causing many local farmers to think twice.

Mr. Marais wrote a letter in the newspaper *IMPACT*. He says that Piet Viljoen, son of Constand, planted arms at Fort Schanskop which caused Commandant Ratte to be arrested. Both Ratte and his family got moral and financial support from the HNP, and when he went to prison Mr. Marais paid him a visit. He warned Ratte about the government agents around him. Ratte should by now be able to distinguish between his friends and those who are just using him.

The thing that continues to cause comment is that Ratte was on a hunger strike for 57 days. Ratte should have been in very bad shape. We didn't know it, but electrolytes was given to him in his drinking water that kept him alive in pretty good condition. He came to see Mr. Marais within two weeks of coming off his strike to ask Marais to attend a ceremony at Fort Schanskop. When asked if this would include a closed meeting for unity he nodded. When Ratte's trial comes up we will see if his "friends" stand by him. Ratte is a Roman

Catholic, but not his wife.⁷

The ANC has lots of internal problems and its members are finding that the top structure allows no difference of opinion. Homiso, a Xhosa and former Transkei leader (Transkei is a pocket-sized black nation formed in S. Africa by the British) has been kicked out of the ANC. He has quite a following. A complete collapse can't be far away and we see the starting point in town councils on the local level. Blacks have spent every rand they can lay their hands on. Violence is very near the surface and will erupt if electricity and water is cut to black townships. If this happens, black leaders will direct black anger against white people.

Many have not yet learned to think for themselves in religious matters. Anything new to them is strange. I suppose that is true in America, also. Even if they agree they will not admit it. In was in 1986 that I got to know Col. Jack Mohr. He wrote to me that he heard a fellow who spoke on Blood

7 RKH: Being Roman Catholic presents a problem for unchurched protestants who believe that every Christian is a priest who receives instruction directly from God through God's Word. They believe that episcopal religions (having priests appointed from the top down) such as Roman Catholic, Church of England, most Methodist, and state- Lutheran) take orders from their religious leaders. Chris Hanni, the Black #2 leader of the ANC was a communist and was assumed to be an atheist. After he was assassinated it was discovered that he was a secret Roman Catholic planted in the ANC. The man said to have ordered his death, Clive Derby-Lewis, is also RC. The reports of Derby-Lewis' abuse by ANC Blacks has made him a hero. If released tomorrow he will probably become the instant leader of S. Africa's Whites. The only other visible right-wing leader, is HNC's J.A Marais. Marais has not yet stated that he regards God's WORD as his people's Ultimate Authority. His reticence, in spite of his patriotic record, causes speculation. If he is a secret Church of England - he may be an agent of the Queen's far flung commercial interests; if Methodist - ditto; if RC - an agent of Vatican commercial interests; if Judeo-Christian - an agent of Jewish international commercial interest; if a state- Lutheran - a possible German agent; if Reformed-Dutch - the name of "traitor." When a man is hush-hush about his religious beliefs or lack of them, people tend to believe the worst. If he should belong to a religious episcopacy, it is assumed that he allows others to do his philosophical thinking for him - and that could present S. Africa with a continuing disaster.

River, a Richard Hoskins, and so it went. I read a lot and am convinced that the Bible is the only way. Doing away with Bible laws and holding on to missionary work with other races has caused most of the problems here.

According to a friend, the old Johannesburg Hospital had 7 new AIDS cases a day among blacks. Now it is 750 new cases daily. Cardboard coffins are exported all the way to Zimbabwe (old Rhodesia) for the many dead.

The British queen saw fit to confer the Order of St John on Tutu and Mandela for a job well done.⁸

There is a military build-up in Botswana, a few hundred miles to the northwest of us. Apparently the CIA and our local intelligence are actively stoking a civil war, hoping to wipe out the Boere once and for all, and at the same time the internationalists will have our country's riches to exploit. Friends who stay near the border saw troop movement from here going to Botswana. Since they no longer protect us they must have another aim. It is reported that the CIA spent \$15 million in SA for the overthrow of White government.

The local TV and newspapers create as much hatred as they possibly can against Afrikaners. It's front page news when they report the newest revelation.

MARAIS IN IMPACT:

"... As the leader of the HNP, I had a long argument with Mr. Ratte in an effort to convince him to join hands with the

8 RKH: Tutu is a Bishop in the Church of England and a British agent. Increasingly, the use of strangers in Western episcopal sects ("*Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother.*" *Deu 17:15*) is causing them to be looked on as 3rd world religions.

HNP in its drive to call for general elections for the Whites. He refused point blank.

When the Afrikaner Volksfront (AVF) was formed in May 1993, I argued for almost four hours with Gens Constand Viljoen, Tienie Groenewald, Koos Bischoff, Dr. Ferdi Hartzenberg (and the whole Conservative party caucus), Rev Mossie van den Berg, Prof Carel Boshoff, the AWB leaders, the Transvaal Agricultural Union leaders, and Commdt Ratte, in an effort to get their support for a drive to force De Klerk to the polling booth and defeat him.

In an unbelievable display of political ineptitude or a conspiratorial involvement in a hidden agenda, *not a single voice in support* was raised in the meeting, *nor even an interest in a discussion of the idea*. There was an absolute taboo on the discussion of my suggestion of stopping De Klerk on his traitorous course. All that was allowed to be discussed was for Afrikaners to join forces to enter into negotiations with their enemies for a 'volkstaat'!

The formation of the AVF was a clearly preconceived tactic by Military Intelligence to thwart Afrikaner opposition groups in their resolve to resist De Klerk. Mr. Ratte told me subsequently that he and others were naive to have gone along with the leaders of the AVF.

The HNP was the only organization that refused to be pulled into this political sham.

The question raised by this traitorous event is whether any of the leaders involved in this shameful operation could ever claim credence for their political motives or judgment." J.A. Marais, Leader of the Herstigte Nasionale Party, Box 1888, Pretoria 0001, SOUTH AFRICA. (IMPACT: Aug/Sep 1996, PO Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, S. AFRICA: \$30/yr.)

The Latest In The David Irving Saga

David Irving, the most widely read historian in the English language, testified in court that there was no formal plan to gas Jews in Nazi Germany. For making this statement his books have been banned by anti-Whites and he has been personally banned from several countries under the control of strangers.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am currently on an extended 4-week speaking tour across North America. Your interest is much appreciated, given what St Martins Press did (ED: St. Martins refused to honour its commitment to publish his latest book *Goebbels, Mastermind of The Third Reich*), and our latest legal setback in Australia.

About 5 weeks ago my attorney phoned me from Australia to say that the Full Federal Court there had rejected our 4th appeal against the ban on my entry, which was procured by the traditional enemy from Paul Keating, using the usual methods, when he was the Labour prime minister; the judges said in effect that there was justice in my case, and that the Government was plainly using nebulous 'good character' requirements as a spurious ground to prevent the free expression of opinions they disapproved of, but the law prevented them from intervening!

I decided to wait before making a fresh application from the new government that is now in power. Meanwhile I instructed my lawyers to demand access under the Commonwealth Freedom of Information Act to all the Australian government's files on me, so I can see what has been going on. More and more Australians, including professors of law, are now writing to me saying they support my cause.

The latest news from Australia is in fact very encouraging: the new prime minister John Howard announced in another connection three days ago that he is going to see that Free

Speech is reintroduced in his country; whereupon the entire media asked him, 'Does this include David Irving?'! He prevaricated, but the media are clamoring for my entry, and the prime minister of Victoria said a few days ago that he now believes the ban on me must be lifted.

When I arrived here at Pittsburgh to exhibit my books as always at an annual exhibition at the huge ExpoMart, I was informed that the ExpoMart, under pressure from the local Holocaust Center, had banned my attendance (for which I already paid last year). Although it cost me \$15,000 to hire a lawyer and to post a bond, I obtained an emergency injunction in the courts here, which found the ban unlawful and ordered ExpoMart to let me display my books. Judge Friedman said that unlike other countries Free Speech is still not against the law in the USA! How they squealed! The ExpoMart appealed yesterday, and lost again. I could not have done this without the backing of all my Fighting Fund supporters.

Incidentally, before leaving London, I issued a High Court Writ against the British publisher of the odious book *Denying the Holocaust*, and against Deborah Lipstadt and four bookstore heads who had been recklessly selling it despite its libelous content. This opens up a new legal front, but the law is on our side and that is what it is there for." Yours Sincerely, David Irving - Washington D.C.

LETTERS

SAXON IDENTITY: "Dear Dick: Your July 4th issue on genealogical heritage was particularly interesting. I am using *Family Tree Maker* (version 3.0). It's excellent! Already I have 6000 names. See your own enclosed genealogy. You are related to 'everyone' and the printout tells you your exact degree of kinship. An excellent source of internet genealogi-

cal data is (<http://ftp.cac.psu.edu/~saw/royal/royal-gen.html>). L.K. - Connecticut

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Enclosed is \$25 for the prisoner fund. If there are people who still think a presidential election means anything at all - can these people be reclaimable, even after a thousand years of trying to reason with them? This'll be my 13th winter in these places. I don't like it but I don't have any regrets and that makes it easier." Randy Duey #09884-016, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WI 53952

RKH: Randy Duey is a member of The Order. He was sentenced to 100 years.⁹

PRISON KNIGHT: "Hey Richard: I'm still alive & kicking! When I'm dead I'll let 'ya know. However, I am retired, thanks to zog, and I have moved. I'm in the hole, being held on an escape plot investigation. Some address!" Gary Yarbrough #09883-016, PO Box 1000, Leavenworth, KS 66048

RKH: Gary is a member of the Order. He was sentenced to 60 years. Absolutely irrepressible.

THE PAUL HILL SAGA: Florida's Supreme Court upheld the double-killing conviction of Rev. Paul Hill and death sentence. Hill shot an abortion doctor and his escort outside an abortion clinic. He used Biblical Law as his authority, calling his act justifiable homicide. The state quoted establishment statutes, and ordered him put him to death. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, p.4, Nov 28, 1996)

RKH: As establishment statutes and God's Law collide -

9 History of *The Order* can be found in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins

we may expect more and more of this sort of thing. This mirrors the Mideast conflict as Arab establishment statutes collide with Islamic law; Jewish establishment statutes collide with Talmudic law and the laws of different nations and races collide with each other. The people of the world will either live under the laws of their own god or struggle against being forced to live under the statutes of someone else's god. Paul Hill is one of the first. There will be many more who will follow in his footsteps.

VIGILANTE SUICIDE: John C. Salvi III was found dead, with a plastic trash bag tied around his head. A Massachusetts medical examiner ruled it a suicide. Salvi had been convicted of executing two abortion clinic workers on December 30, 1994 when he walked into two abortion mills and started shooting. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, p. 1, Nov 30, 1996.)

RKH: The media is attempting to portray Salvi as being insane, and by association, Paul Hill. They portray their foes in such a way so as to detract from their actions. The news articles are short lower case print - but page 1 or 2. Depending on the public reaction that develops, the stories can be developed into MAJOR stories lambasting abortion opponents, or dropped. This is what the establishment pays its media to do.

ASIAN GANGS: After years of deliberate media concealment as to the realities of multiracialism papers such as the *London Evening Standard* reports that Asian gangs are "terrorizing London." Coverage of what they describe as "tribal war,' involving among others, Bangladesh gangs and violence at Quintin Kynaston school in Maida Vale where Somalis fought South Americans with knives and bottles.

(<http://ngwwmall.com/frontier/bnp/stop.htm>)

GOVERNMENT PORNOGRAPHY: The US government is America's largest distributor of pornography. It sells tax-free magazines at discount prices through the military exchange system. The Pentagon Book Store sells nine "soft-porn" magazines and two- explicit homosexual ones (3/96 BJU's *WITW*). Many, if not most, of all sex crimes are directly related to the use of pornography. Pornography is a \$10 billion a year business. *Calvary Contender*, Apr 1, 1996

METHODIST: "Houston, TX, Methodist Hospital is opening a Muslim Prayer Center, specially designed to look like the outside of a mosque. *Houston Chron* Jan 20, 1996.

RKH: *"I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other peoples." Le 20:24; "Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you." De 6:14.*

Integration is Hinduism. "Brahmanism ... the conception of an absolute, all-embracing spirit, the Brahma." E/B 11th Ed vol 13, p. 501. In Brahma all are one and each different religion is a manifestation of the one Brahma. Hindu organizations bearing Christian names should be charged with false advertising.

CONCEALED WEAPONS: Out of the thousands of Virginians having permits to carry concealed weapons it is interesting that "the Virginia State Police have acknowledged that since July 1, 1995, there have only been four charged with any criminal offenses. None of those charged were charged with firearm related offenses." (From *The Bullet*, Virginia Shooting Sports Association, Mar/Apr, 1996, p.1)

1996 - Index

A

- Adam genealogy
 - Adam to Odin232
 - Adam to Thor232
- agents provocateur126
 - militia on tape165
- Asoka, King 290BC239
 - Asoka's Bequest239
- Assembly Of Saints239
 - controlling priests242
- Australia61

B

- Balak Plan95
- bank ownership10
- Bartleman, Andre
 - Volkstaat SW Orange F.S.204
- Beam, Louis113
- Beckwith, Byron de la
 - FBI conspiracy56
 - case against209
 - censored mail120
 - genealogy19
- Betrayal - Volksverraad193
- Black nationalism93 251
- Boer War47
 - black immigration48
 - Milner, occupation governor49
- Bruce, King Robert218
- Buchanan, Rev. John - Pres. Church
 - endorses sodomite ministers...191
- Buck, Rev Richard
 - miscegenationist 1624214

C

- cartel vs nations249
- Carter, "King"218
- Catholic
 - Austrian scandal65
 - justices - three165
- cells
 - body replacing82
- China
 - vs Dalai Lama67
- Chinese
 - immigrate to England191
- Clinton, Bill
 - interracial adoptions188
- Colonization Abolition Plan88
- Confederate Ball66
- confiscation92
- Coushatta, La - militia in action99

curses

- punishment disobedience5

cycle

- empire149

D

dharma

- dharma - tolerance204 243
- dharmatized church139
- Indian conquest10
- Ducy, Randy - The Order259
 - God chooses servants57

E

Electronic Iron Curtain

- by Louis Beam105

Elizabeth, Queen

- S. Africa visit212

empire

- requirements156

enfieftment

-216

England

- Methodists collapsing191

European immigration

- cover-up189

Eve

-119

F

false identity

-25

- establishment church27

- Saxons are Israel25

Falwell, Jerry

- speaker Sun Myung Moon166

fast track to genealogy

-219

FBI

- Beckwith conspiracy56

- experts skew tests70

- Ruby Ridge agent reinstated ..166

feudal society

-125

feudal kingdom

-150

Ford, Henry

-12

G

Garvey, Marcus

-94

genealogy

- Adam to Alfred229

- Adam to Charlemagne230

- Adam to Robert Bruce226

- Adam to Wm the Conqueror ..232

- Bruce, King Robert219

- Fergus More to Robert Bruce 222

- Tea Tepi to Fergus More223

- technical help259

Goetz, Bernard.....	103
government	
awards for killers.....	99
governments	
ITC handpicked.....	9
gun registration	
Canada.....	42
gypsy gangs in Germany	189

H

Heyns, Rev Johan	
assassinated	199
Hill, Rev Paul	203
awaiting martyrdom	98
trial	55
death sentence upheld	259
Hindu	
crime of separation.....	191
Holocaust	
death figures.....	213
Hoskins of Virginia	
by Charles Warner	218
Hoskins, Richard K.	
oldest 2nd Lt US Army	246
Huddleston, Barry	58

I

Indianapolis Baptist Temple	
tax-exemption removed	45
Indians - America	
Chano saved Virginia 1621	178
internet censorship.....	60
Ireland	
IRA arms	64
IRS	
demands on churches	137
Irving, David	257
Islam	250
Italy	
N. Italy self-government	64
ITC	
Islamic resistance	201
Jewish resistance	202

J

Jefferson, Thomas	
French land monopoly	83
Jefferson Slavery Plan.....	131
Jews	
have negro marker genes	123
jousting in Virginia	188

K

Kahl, Gordon - affair continues	210
kingdom	
re-emerging	157

kings	
enemies of God.....	6

L

land	
Jefferson's opinion	83
Lanc, David - The Order	
warns Timothy McVeigh.....	69

LAW

bastard.....	92
eating with strangers.....	132
false witness	90
hair length.....	164
land division	5
lenders.....	129
love of money	152
refusal to enforce Law	90
sodomy	85
stealing.....	88
strangers ruling man	86
usury	11
worship with strangers.....	134
Lenin - merging nations.....	89

Lincoln

Abolition Plan.....	87
Lynchburg	
racial separation.....	134

M

Marais, Jaap	143
Matsch, Judge - his record	120
tries McVeigh	70
Maxwell, Robert	12
McVeigh, Timothy	69
media	
king maker	127
missionaries	
business agents	177
saints or devils	172
to Israel	173
missions	171
Montana Freeman	
pronounced legal	141
Murdoch, Rupert.....	127
Muslims	
Hillary Clinton welcomes.....	85

N

nationalism	
Islamic	202
Jewish	202
Saxon	203
Saxon S. Africa.....	204
Noahide Laws	
congress recognizes	31

- televangelists teach 34 |
- O**
- officers army investigate RKH..... 246 |
- Order, The
- fourteen words 73 |
- P**
- police officers organize 122 |
- political leaders
- worthless ones 205 |
- priests
- warnings against..... 3 |
- Q**
- Queen Elizabeth
- attends Catholic Mass 44 |
- R**
- racial separation..... 139 |
- radical abolition..... 89 |
- media 90 |
- Ratte, Willem
- doubts about 164 |
- fast questioned 253 |
- released 167 |
- saga ends 186 |
- Rhodesia
- Whites threatened..... 61 |
- Robinson, John 129 |
- Ruby Ridge..... 22 |
- FBI agents reinstated..... 167 |
- marshals awarded medals 167 |
- S**
- Saxon
- genealogy 215 |
- Isaacsons 225 |
- Schmidt, Hans
- German prison..... 36 |
- goes to trial..... 23 |
- new charge - "ridiculing" 190 |
- trial 38 |
- Scotland
- Dec'l Independence 221 |
- self-sufficient farm system..... 17 | 151 |
- Selner, Gordon 121 |
- sermons from 1700s 42 |
- sodomites
- Christian leaders approve..... 85 |
- South Africa
- (see Boer War) 47 |
- Battle of Majuba 113 |
- Boer War event pre-empted..... 78 |
- British invade 81 |
- British reputation 113 |
- Dr. Verwoerd 197 |
- Groenewald, Gen Tienie . 117 | 43 |
- Groenewald, Gen Tienie 198 |
- Hani, Chris 144 |
- leaders reject unity 255 |
- Marais statement 256 |
- porn to Scandinavia..... 65 |
- Ratte - hunger strike..... 145 |
- Slimp, Rev Robert..... 118 |
- Treason, new book 117 |
- trial of the generals..... 41 |
- Tutu's inquisition 116 |
- Viljoen, Gen Constand 53 |
- Volksverraad* 1st ed. sold 142 |
- Volksverraad* effects 252 |
- Willem Ratte arrested 118 |
- state churches 137 |
- strangers
- Samaritan church..... 183 |
- surrender
- Axis attempt 23 |
- Sweden, racial conditions..... 208 |
- T**
- taxes
- Law against 5 |
- theocracy 1 |
- trade
- with strangers 8 |
- Tsafendas, Demitrio
- Dr. Veroerd's assassin..... 196 |
- U**
- Ukraine famine 212 |
- usury 11. | 29 |
- V**
- Viljoen, Constnad 168 |
- Villiers, Cpl. Matthys de
- bitter-ender kills eight 169 |
- Virginia
- who owns Virginia? 240 |
- Volksverraad*
- Review "Impact Newsletter".. 193 |
- S. Africa's betrayal 247 |
- Vorster, John 196 |
- W**
- Winrod, Gordon..... 58 |
- Y**
- Yarbrough, Gary - The Order..... 259 |
- Z**
- Zundel, Ernst 60. | 169 |